

Family Violence Bill

(Divided from the Family and Whānau Violence Legislation Bill)

Government Bill

As reported from the committee of the whole House

This Bill was formerly part of the Family and Whānau Violence Legislation Bill as reported from the Justice and Electoral Committee. The committee of the whole House has further amended the Bill and divided it into the following Bills:

- this Bill comprising clauses 1 and 2, Part 1, and Schedules 1 and 2
- Family Violence (Amendments) Bill comprising Part 2.

Family Violence Bill

Key to symbols used in reprinted bill

As reported from the committee of the whole House

text inserted

~~text deleted~~

Hon Andrew Little

Family Violence Bill

Government Bill

Contents

		Page
1	Title	17
2	Commencement	17
3	Principal Act	17
	<i>Title</i>	
4	Name of principal Act changed	17
5	Long Title repealed	17
6	Section 1 amended (Short Title and commencement)	17
	<i>Preliminary provisions (Part 1)</i>	
7	New sections 1A to 1C inserted	18
	1A Purpose of this Act	18
	1B Principles	18
	1C Overview of this Act	19
8	Section 2 amended (Interpretation)	21
9	Section 3 replaced (Meaning of domestic violence)	23
	3 Meaning of family violence	23
	3A Abuse for purposes of section 3(2)	24
	3B Psychological abuse for purposes of section 3(2)(c)	24
10	Section 4 amended (Meaning of domestic relationship)	25
11	Sections 5 and 6 replaced	25
	5A Status of examples	25
	5B Transitional, savings, and related provisions	26
	6 Act binds the Crown	26
	<i>Protection orders (Part 2)</i>	
12	Section 7 amended (Application for protection order)	26
13	Section 8 amended (Contents of application)	26

Family Violence Bill

14	Sections 9 to 12 replaced	26
	9 Applications by children	26
	9A Views of child on whose behalf application made by representative	27
	10 Applications against children	27
	10AAA Advice from chief executive or social worker	28
	10AAB Report from chief executive or social worker	28
	10A Meaning of person lacking capacity	28
	11 Applications on behalf of people lacking capacity	29
	12 Applications on behalf of people prevented by physical incapacity, fear of harm, or another sufficient cause from applying personally	30
	12A Views of person on whose behalf application made under section 12 by representative	31
	12B Approved organisations	31
	12C Applications by approved organisation authorised to act as representative	32
14A	Section 13 amended (Application without notice for protection order)	32
15	Section 14 amended (Power to make protection order)	33
16	Section 15 amended (Existence of other proceedings not to preclude granting of protection order)	33
17	Section 16 amended (Protection of persons other than applicant)	33
18	Section 17 amended (Protection from respondent's associates)	34
19	Sections 19 and 20 replaced	34
	19 Standard conditions: no family violence, no contact, no having others breach order	34
	20 Standard no-contact condition: exceptions with consent	34
	20A Standard no-contact condition: references to consent	35
	20B Standard no-contact condition: other exceptions	35
	20C Standard conditions: associated respondents	36
20A	Section 22 amended (Court may dispense with, modify, discharge, or re-impose standard condition relating to weapons)	36
21	Section 23 amended (Further provisions relating to powers conferred by section 22)	36
22	Section 27 amended (Court may impose special conditions)	36
23	Section 28 replaced (Further provisions relating to certain special conditions)	37
	28 Special conditions inconsistent with contact: exceptions with consent	37
24	Section 28B amended (Interim orders in respect of child of applicant's family)	37
25	Section 28C repealed (Duration of interim order)	37

Family Violence Bill

26	Section 28D replaced (Application for parenting order under Care of Children Act 2004 must be made)	37
	28D Proceedings about interim order in respect of child of applicant's family: legal aid	37
26A	Section 46 amended (Power to vary protection order)	38
27	Section 47 amended (Power to discharge protection order)	38
28	Section 48 replaced (Variation or discharge on behalf of protected person)	39
	48 Variation or discharge on behalf of protected person	39
29	Section 49 amended (Offence to breach protection order)	39
30	Section 50 replaced (Power to arrest for breach of protection order)	40
	50 Power to arrest for breach of protection order (or related property order)	40

Programmes (Part 2A)

31	Part 2A replaced	40
----	------------------	----

**Part 2A
Programmes and prescribed services**

Interpretation

51A	Interpretation	40
	<i>Approval of assessors and service providers</i>	
51B	Assessors and service providers	42
	<i>Notification of safety concerns</i>	
51C	Assessor or service provider to notify safety concerns	42
	<i>Safety programmes</i>	
51D	Safety programmes for protected persons	43
	<i>Non-violence programmes and prescribed services</i>	
51E	Directions for assessments, non-violence programme, and prescribed standard services	44
51F	Objection process if direction made on application without notice	45
51G	Court may confirm or discharge direction after considering objection	45
51H	Referral of respondent to assessor	45
51I	Assessor meets with respondent, undertakes assessment, and makes determinations	46
51J	When assessor must refer respondent back to court	47
51K	When assessor must refer respondent to service provider	47
51L	Court may direct respondent to engage with prescribed non-standard service	48
51M	Referral to different service provider	48

Family Violence Bill

51N	Referral back to court if programme or service to be delayed or inappropriate	49
51O	Terms of attendance at or engagement with non-violence programme or prescribed service	49
51P	Referral back to court if continued provision no longer appropriate or practicable or affected significantly by non-compliance	50
51Q	Report and notice of completion and outcome of programme or service	51
	<i>Confidentiality of information</i>	
51R	Information being admitted as evidence or used without court's authorisation	52
	<i>Enforcement and powers when matter referred back to court</i>	
51S	Powers if matter brought to attention of Judge	53
51T	Notice of non-compliance with direction	54
51U	Registrar's response to notice of safety concerns or non-compliance	54
51V	Judge may call respondent before court	55
51W	Respondent called before court	55
51X	Offence to fail to comply with direction	56
	<i>Orders relating to property (Part 3)</i>	
32	Section 52 replaced (Application for occupation order)	56
	52 Application for occupation order	56
33	Section 53 amended (Power to make occupation order)	57
34	Section 54 amended (Effect of occupation order)	57
35	Section 56 amended (Application for tenancy order)	57
36	Section 57 amended (Power to make tenancy order)	58
37	Section 58 amended (Effect of tenancy order)	58
38	Section 60 amended (Application without notice for occupation order or tenancy order)	58
39	Section 61 amended (Procedure for occupation orders and tenancy orders)	59
39A	Section 62 amended (Application for ancillary furniture order)	59
40	Section 64 amended (Effect of ancillary furniture order)	59
41	Section 66 amended (Application for furniture order)	59
42	Section 67 amended (Power to make furniture order)	59
43	Section 68 amended (Effect of furniture order)	60
43A	Section 70 amended (Application without notice for ancillary furniture order or furniture order)	60
44	Sections 71 to 73 replaced	60
	71 Applications for property orders by children	60

Family Violence Bill

71A	Views of child on whose behalf application made by representative	61
72	Applications for property orders against children	61
73	Applications for property orders on behalf of people other than children	61
<i>Procedure (Part 4)</i>		
44A	Section 79A amended (Review of contact arrangements)	61
45	Section 81 amended (Court may appoint lawyer)	61
45A	New section 81A inserted (How Judge ascertains child's views (other than at hearing))	62
81A	How Judge ascertains child's views (other than at hearing)	62
46	Section 83 amended (Conduct of proceedings)	62
47	Section 88 amended (Copies of orders to be sent to Police)	62
48	Section 90 amended (Police to consider exercise of powers under Arms Act 1983)	63
48A	Section 91 amended (Appeals to High Court)	63
49	Section 92 amended (Application of provisions relating to minors, etc)	63
<i>Enforcement of protection orders overseas and foreign protection orders (Part 5)</i>		
50	Sections 96 and 97 replaced	63
<i>Enforcement of New Zealand orders overseas</i>		
96	Enforcement of New Zealand orders overseas	63
96A	Information necessary to process request or secure enforcement of order	64
<i>Making requests and making documents available</i>		
96B	Ways requests may be made and documents may be made available	64
<i>Enforcement of foreign protection orders</i>		
97	Registration of foreign protection orders	65
51	Section 106 amended (Evidence of orders made in foreign country)	65
<i>Non-publication of information relating to protected person on public registers (Part 6)</i>		
52	Cross-heading above section 122 amended	65
53	Section 122 amended (Codes of practice)	65
54	Section 123 amended (Application of certain provisions of Privacy Act 1993)	65
<i>Police safety orders (Part 6A)</i>		
55	Section 124A amended (Interpretation)	65

Family Violence Bill

56	Section 124B amended (Qualified constable may issue Police safety order)	65
57	Section 124D replaced (Police safety order not to be issued against child)	66
	124D Police safety order against child	66
58	Section 124E amended (Effect of Police safety order)	66
59	Section 124F amended (Suspension of firearms licence on issue of Police safety order)	67
60	Section 124G amended (Suspension of parenting orders, etc)	67
61	Section 124H amended (Prompt service of Police safety order required)	67
62	New section 124HA inserted (Police safety orders: risk and needs assessment of bound person)	67
	124HA Police safety orders: risk and needs assessment of bound person	67
63	New section 124HB inserted (Approvals of assessors for section 124HA)	68
	124HB Approvals of assessors for section 124HA	68
64	Section 124J amended (Police safety order to be explained)	69
65	Section 124K amended (Duration of Police safety order)	69
66	Section 124L amended (Contravention of Police safety order)	69
67	New section 124NA inserted (Nature of proceedings and standard of proof under section 124N or 124O)	69
	124NA Nature of proceedings and standard of proof under section 124N or 124O	70
68	Section 124O amended (Issue of warrant to arrest person who contravenes Police safety order or fails to attend adjourned proceedings)	70
	<i>New Part 6B inserted</i>	
69	New Part 6B inserted	70
	Part 6B	
	Information requests, use, and disclosure, and service delivery codes of practice	
	<i>Purpose and interpretation</i>	
	124T Purpose of this Part	71
	124U Interpretation	71
	<i>Information requests, use, and disclosure</i>	
	124V Agencies and practitioners may request, use, and disclose information	73
	124VA Relationship with other enactments	74
	124W Duty to consider information disclosure	74

Family Violence Bill

124X	Protection of agency or practitioner disclosing information under section 124V	74
	<i>Service delivery codes of practice</i>	
124Y	Codes of practice: service delivery	75
	<i>Miscellaneous provisions (Part 7)</i>	
69A	Section 126 amended (Rules of court)	75
70	Section 127 amended (Regulations)	76
70A	New section 127A inserted (Consultation required for some regulations under section 127)	77
	127A Consultation required for some regulations under section 127	77
	<i>Schedules and updating or consequential amendments</i>	
71	New Schedule 1 inserted	77
71A	Amendments to update expression	77
72	Other enactments amended consequentially	78
	Part 1	
	Preliminary provisions	
<u>3</u>	<u>Purpose of this Act</u>	<u>79</u>
<u>4</u>	<u>Principles</u>	<u>79</u>
<u>5</u>	<u>Guide to this Act</u>	<u>80</u>
<u>6</u>	<u>Guide to related sentencing provisions</u>	<u>81</u>
<u>7</u>	<u>Status of guides</u>	<u>81</u>
<u>8</u>	<u>Interpretation</u>	<u>81</u>
<u>9</u>	<u>Meaning of family violence</u>	<u>86</u>
<u>10</u>	<u>Meaning of abuse</u>	<u>87</u>
<u>11</u>	<u>Meaning of psychological abuse</u>	<u>87</u>
<u>12</u>	<u>Meaning of family relationship: general</u>	<u>88</u>
<u>13</u>	<u>Meaning of family relationship: sharing household</u>	<u>89</u>
<u>14</u>	<u>Meaning of family relationship: close personal relationship</u>	<u>89</u>
<u>15</u>	<u>Status of examples</u>	<u>89</u>
<u>16</u>	<u>Transitional, savings, and related provisions</u>	<u>90</u>
<u>17</u>	<u>Act binds the Crown</u>	<u>90</u>
	Part 2	
	Information sharing	
	<i>Purpose and interpretation</i>	
<u>18</u>	<u>Purpose of this Part</u>	<u>90</u>
<u>19</u>	<u>Interpretation</u>	<u>90</u>
	<i>Information requests, use, and disclosure</i>	
<u>20</u>	<u>Authorisations for agencies and practitioners</u>	<u>92</u>
<u>21</u>	<u>Principle guiding decisions whether to disclose</u>	<u>93</u>
<u>22</u>	<u>Duty to comply with service delivery code of practice</u>	<u>93</u>

Family Violence Bill

<u>23</u>	<u>Relationship with other enactments</u>	<u>93</u>
<u>24</u>	<u>Duty to consider information disclosure</u>	<u>94</u>
<u>25</u>	<u>Protection of holder agency or practitioner disclosing information</u>	<u>94</u>
Part 3		
Police safety orders		
<i>Preliminary provisions</i>		
<u>26</u>	<u>Police safety order: guide to this Part</u>	<u>94</u>
<u>27</u>	<u>Police safety order: interpretation</u>	<u>95</u>
<i>Issuing, serving, and duration</i>		
<u>28</u>	<u>Police safety order: power to issue order</u>	<u>95</u>
<u>29</u>	<u>Police safety order: matters guiding issue and duration</u>	<u>96</u>
<u>30</u>	<u>Police safety order: issue without consent</u>	<u>96</u>
<u>31</u>	<u>Police safety order: limit on issuing against child</u>	<u>96</u>
<u>32</u>	<u>Police safety order: detention for issuing and serving</u>	<u>96</u>
<u>33</u>	<u>Police safety order: duty to explain order and any related direction for risk and needs assessment</u>	<u>97</u>
<u>34</u>	<u>Police safety order: lapse if not served promptly on bound person</u>	<u>97</u>
<u>35</u>	<u>Police safety order: duration</u>	<u>98</u>
<i>Effect</i>		
<u>36</u>	<u>Police safety order: effect: duty to vacate land or building</u>	<u>98</u>
<u>37</u>	<u>Police safety order: effect: duty to surrender weapons</u>	<u>98</u>
<u>38</u>	<u>Police safety order: effect: no family violence, no contact, no having others breach order</u>	<u>98</u>
<u>39</u>	<u>Police safety order: effect: contact that is authorised, and not in breach of order's no-contact condition</u>	<u>98</u>
<u>40</u>	<u>Police safety order: effect: firearms licence suspended</u>	<u>99</u>
<u>41</u>	<u>Police safety order: effect: parenting orders suspended</u>	<u>99</u>
<u>42</u>	<u>Police safety order: effect: risk and needs assessment</u>	<u>99</u>
<i>Contravention</i>		
<u>43</u>	<u>Police safety order: contravention: taking person into custody</u>	<u>100</u>
<u>44</u>	<u>Police safety order: contravention: if person in custody cannot be brought before District Court</u>	<u>100</u>
<u>45</u>	<u>Police safety order: contravention: applying to District Court for direction or order</u>	<u>101</u>
<u>46</u>	<u>Police safety order: contravention: District Court may make direction or order</u>	<u>101</u>
<u>47</u>	<u>Police safety order: contravention: limits on issuing of temporary protection order</u>	<u>102</u>
<u>48</u>	<u>Police safety order: contravention: nature of proceedings: criminal jurisdiction</u>	<u>102</u>
<u>49</u>	<u>Police safety order: contravention: standard of proof</u>	<u>102</u>
<u>50</u>	<u>Police safety order: contravention: rules of court</u>	<u>103</u>

Family Violence Bill

<u>51</u>	<u>Police safety order: contravention: warrant to arrest person who contravenes order, etc</u>	<u>103</u>
<u>52</u>	<u>Police safety order: contravention: protection order to be issued and served</u>	<u>104</u>
<u>53</u>	<u>Police safety order: contravention: protection order to be sent to Family Court</u>	<u>104</u>
<u>54</u>	<u>Police safety order: contravention: protection order treated as if made by Family Court</u>	<u>104</u>
	<i>Administrative provisions</i>	
<u>55</u>	<u>Police safety order: Police employees, etc, protected from proceedings</u>	<u>104</u>
<u>56</u>	<u>Police safety orders: approvals of assessors: general</u>	<u>105</u>
<u>57</u>	<u>Police safety orders: approvals of assessors: criteria to be applied</u>	<u>105</u>
<u>58</u>	<u>Police safety orders: approvals of assessors: duty to publish</u>	<u>105</u>
	Part 4	
	Protection orders	
	<i>Preliminary provisions</i>	
<u>59</u>	<u>Guide to this Part</u>	<u>105</u>
	<i>Applications: general</i>	
<u>60</u>	<u>Application for protection order</u>	<u>106</u>
<u>61</u>	<u>Application for order may seek additional directions</u>	<u>107</u>
	<i>Applications: by or against children</i>	
<u>62</u>	<u>Applications by children</u>	<u>107</u>
<u>63</u>	<u>Views of child on whose behalf application made</u>	<u>108</u>
<u>64</u>	<u>Applications against children</u>	<u>108</u>
<u>65</u>	<u>Advice from chief executive or social worker</u>	<u>108</u>
<u>66</u>	<u>Report from chief executive or social worker</u>	<u>109</u>
	<i>Applications: on behalf of people unable to apply personally</i>	
<u>67</u>	<u>Applications on behalf of people lacking capacity</u>	<u>109</u>
<u>68</u>	<u>Views of person lacking capacity</u>	<u>110</u>
<u>69</u>	<u>Applications on behalf of other people unable to apply personally</u>	<u>110</u>
<u>70</u>	<u>Views of other person unable to apply personally</u>	<u>112</u>
	<i>Applications: by representatives: approved organisations</i>	
<u>71</u>	<u>Approved organisations: general</u>	<u>112</u>
<u>72</u>	<u>Approved organisations: criteria to be applied</u>	<u>112</u>
<u>73</u>	<u>Approved organisations: duty to publish</u>	<u>113</u>
<u>74</u>	<u>Applications by approved organisation authorised to act as representative</u>	<u>113</u>
	<i>Applications without notice</i>	
<u>75</u>	<u>Application without notice: requirements</u>	<u>113</u>

Family Violence Bill

<u>76</u>	<u>Application without notice: order may become final</u>	<u>114</u>
<u>77</u>	<u>Application without notice: respondent</u>	<u>114</u>
<u>78</u>	<u>Application without notice: associated respondent</u>	<u>114</u>
	<i>Making of protection orders</i>	
<u>79</u>	<u>Requirements for making of protection order</u>	<u>115</u>
<u>80</u>	<u>Violence by another person encouraged by respondent</u>	<u>115</u>
<u>81</u>	<u>Protection order may be based on different types of violence</u>	<u>115</u>
<u>82</u>	<u>Duty to consider whether apparently minor or trivial behaviour forms part of pattern against which victims need protection</u>	<u>115</u>
<u>83</u>	<u>Court must have regard to perception and effect of behaviour</u>	<u>116</u>
<u>84</u>	<u>Other proceedings do not stop making of protection order</u>	<u>116</u>
<u>85</u>	<u>Mutual orders</u>	<u>116</u>
	<i>Scope of protection orders</i>	
<u>86</u>	<u>Protection of people other than applicant: child of applicant's family</u>	<u>116</u>
<u>87</u>	<u>Protection of people other than applicant: others</u>	<u>117</u>
<u>88</u>	<u>Protection of people other than applicant: effect of applicant's death</u>	<u>118</u>
<u>89</u>	<u>Protection from respondent's associates</u>	<u>118</u>
	<i>Standard conditions of protection orders</i>	
<u>90</u>	<u>Standard conditions: no family violence, no contact, no having others breach order</u>	<u>118</u>
<u>91</u>	<u>Standard no-contact condition: exceptions with consent</u>	<u>119</u>
<u>92</u>	<u>Standard no-contact condition: contact to which protected person can give or cancel consent</u>	<u>119</u>
<u>93</u>	<u>Standard no-contact condition: contact unable to be authorised</u>	<u>120</u>
<u>94</u>	<u>Standard no-contact condition: giving of consent must be in required form, but cancelling may take any form</u>	<u>120</u>
<u>95</u>	<u>Standard no-contact condition: if special condition specifies that person is entitled to consent on behalf of protected person</u>	<u>120</u>
<u>96</u>	<u>Standard no-contact condition: other exceptions</u>	<u>120</u>
<u>97</u>	<u>Standard conditions: associated respondents</u>	<u>121</u>
	<i>Standard condition about weapons</i>	
<u>98</u>	<u>Standard condition about weapons: general</u>	<u>121</u>
<u>99</u>	<u>Standard condition about weapons: protection order suspends or revokes firearms licence</u>	<u>122</u>
<u>100</u>	<u>Standard condition about weapons: surrender of weapons or licence</u>	<u>122</u>
<u>101</u>	<u>Standard condition about weapons: effect if condition included when protection order varied</u>	<u>122</u>
<u>102</u>	<u>Standard condition about weapons: associated respondents</u>	<u>123</u>

Family Violence Bill

Special conditions of protection orders

<u>103</u>	<u>Court may impose special conditions</u>	<u>123</u>
<u>104</u>	<u>Special conditions that stop contact: exceptions with consent</u>	<u>123</u>

Interim care and contact orders

<u>105</u>	<u>Interim orders in respect of child of applicant's family</u>	<u>124</u>
<u>106</u>	<u>Proceedings about interim order in respect of child of applicant's family: legal aid</u>	<u>124</u>

Duration, variation, and discharge of protection orders

<u>107</u>	<u>Duration of protection order</u>	<u>125</u>
<u>108</u>	<u>Power to vary protection order</u>	<u>125</u>
<u>109</u>	<u>Power to discharge protection order</u>	<u>126</u>
<u>110</u>	<u>Test and criteria for discharging protection order</u>	<u>127</u>
<u>111</u>	<u>Variation or discharge on behalf of protected person</u>	<u>128</u>

Enforcement of protection orders

<u>112</u>	<u>Offence to breach protection order (or related property order)</u>	<u>128</u>
<u>113</u>	<u>Power to arrest for breach of protection order (or related property order)</u>	<u>129</u>

Part 5

Property orders

Preliminary provisions

<u>114</u>	<u>Guide to this Part</u>	<u>129</u>
------------	---------------------------	------------

Occupation orders

<u>115</u>	<u>Occupation order: application for order</u>	<u>130</u>
<u>116</u>	<u>Occupation order: power to make order</u>	<u>130</u>
<u>117</u>	<u>Occupation order: living in dwellinghouse</u>	<u>131</u>
<u>118</u>	<u>Occupation order: periods and conditions</u>	<u>131</u>
<u>119</u>	<u>Occupation order: effect of order</u>	<u>131</u>
<u>120</u>	<u>Occupation order: power to vary or discharge</u>	<u>131</u>

Tenancy orders

<u>121</u>	<u>Tenancy order: application for order</u>	<u>132</u>
<u>122</u>	<u>Tenancy order: power to make order</u>	<u>132</u>
<u>123</u>	<u>Tenancy order: effect of order</u>	<u>133</u>
<u>124</u>	<u>Tenancy order: power to discharge and re-vest tenancy</u>	<u>133</u>

General provisions relating to occupation orders and tenancy orders

<u>125</u>	<u>Occupation orders and tenancy orders: applications without notice</u>	<u>134</u>
<u>126</u>	<u>Occupation orders and tenancy orders: procedure</u>	<u>135</u>

Ancillary furniture orders

<u>127</u>	<u>Ancillary furniture order: application for order</u>	<u>135</u>
------------	---	------------

Family Violence Bill

<u>128</u>	<u>Ancillary furniture order: power to make order</u>	<u>136</u>
<u>129</u>	<u>Ancillary furniture order: terms and conditions</u>	<u>136</u>
<u>130</u>	<u>Ancillary furniture order: period and expiry</u>	<u>137</u>
<u>131</u>	<u>Ancillary furniture order: effect of order</u>	<u>137</u>
<u>132</u>	<u>Ancillary furniture order: power to vary or discharge</u>	<u>137</u>

Furniture orders

<u>133</u>	<u>Furniture order: application for order</u>	<u>138</u>
<u>134</u>	<u>Furniture order: power to make order</u>	<u>138</u>
<u>135</u>	<u>Furniture order: terms and conditions</u>	<u>139</u>
<u>136</u>	<u>Furniture order: period and expiry</u>	<u>139</u>
<u>137</u>	<u>Furniture order: effect of order</u>	<u>139</u>
<u>138</u>	<u>Furniture order: power to vary or discharge</u>	<u>140</u>

Applications without notice for furniture orders

<u>139</u>	<u>Ancillary furniture order or furniture order: applications without notice</u>	<u>140</u>
------------	--	------------

General provisions relating to property orders

<u>140</u>	<u>Applications for property orders by children</u>	<u>141</u>
<u>141</u>	<u>Views of child on whose behalf application made by representative</u>	<u>142</u>
<u>142</u>	<u>Applications for property orders against children</u>	<u>142</u>
<u>143</u>	<u>Applications for property orders on behalf of people other than children</u>	<u>142</u>
<u>144</u>	<u>Notice to people with interest in property affected</u>	<u>142</u>
<u>145</u>	<u>Protection of mortgagees, etc</u>	<u>142</u>

Part 6 **Procedure**

Preliminary provisions

<u>146</u>	<u>Guide to this Part</u>	<u>143</u>
------------	---------------------------	------------

Temporary orders

<u>147</u>	<u>Respondent to notify intention to appear</u>	<u>143</u>
<u>148</u>	<u>Procedure if respondent does not require hearing</u>	<u>144</u>
<u>149</u>	<u>Requirements and procedure for temporary order to become final</u>	<u>144</u>
<u>150</u>	<u>Court may require hearing before order becomes final</u>	<u>145</u>
<u>151</u>	<u>Application of sections 147 to 150 to other affected people</u>	<u>145</u>
<u>152</u>	<u>Review of contact arrangements</u>	<u>146</u>
<u>153</u>	<u>Procedure if hearing required: general</u>	<u>146</u>
<u>154</u>	<u>Procedure if hearing required: effect of, and limit on, adjournment</u>	<u>147</u>
<u>155</u>	<u>Procedure if hearing required: if part of temporary order has already become final</u>	<u>147</u>
<u>156</u>	<u>Temporary order discharged when made final order</u>	<u>147</u>

Standard condition about weapons

<u>157</u>	<u>Restrictions on powers to remove, change, etc</u>	<u>148</u>
------------	--	------------

Family Violence Bill

<u>158</u>	<u>Removal or change: if protection order is final or confirmed</u>	<u>149</u>
<u>159</u>	<u>Addition, removal, or change: on application of protection order applicant or respondent</u>	<u>149</u>
<u>160</u>	<u>Addition, removal, or change: on application if protection order applies against associated respondent</u>	<u>150</u>
<u>161</u>	<u>Hearing date if application about temporary protection order</u>	<u>150</u>
<u>162</u>	<u>Making or defending application on behalf of protected person</u>	<u>150</u>
<u>163</u>	<u>Further provisions about effect on firearms licence</u>	<u>151</u>
<u>164</u>	<u>Retention, return, and disposal of surrendered weapons, etc</u>	<u>151</u>
<u>165</u>	<u>Arms Act 1983 not affected</u>	<u>152</u>
	<i>General provisions</i>	
<u>166</u>	<u>Court may appoint lawyer</u>	<u>153</u>
<u>167</u>	<u>Fees and expenses of lawyer appointed by Court</u>	<u>154</u>
<u>168</u>	<u>How Judge ascertains child's views (other than at hearing)</u>	<u>154</u>
<u>169</u>	<u>Power of court to call witnesses</u>	<u>154</u>
<u>170</u>	<u>Conduct of proceedings</u>	<u>155</u>
<u>171</u>	<u>Standard of proof</u>	<u>156</u>
<u>172</u>	<u>Orders by consent</u>	<u>156</u>
<u>173</u>	<u>Explanation of orders</u>	<u>156</u>
<u>174</u>	<u>Sending of orders, and risk factor information, to Police</u>	<u>157</u>
<u>175</u>	<u>Information on service of certain orders to be communicated to Police</u>	<u>158</u>
<u>176</u>	<u>Police to consider exercise of powers under Arms Act 1983</u>	<u>158</u>
	<i>Appeals</i>	
<u>177</u>	<u>Appeals to High Court</u>	<u>159</u>
<u>178</u>	<u>Application of provisions which relate to children, etc</u>	<u>159</u>
<u>179</u>	<u>Appeals to Court of Appeal</u>	<u>160</u>
<u>180</u>	<u>Appeals to be heard as soon as practicable</u>	<u>160</u>
<u>181</u>	<u>Effect of appeal</u>	<u>160</u>
	<i>Restriction on publication</i>	
<u>182</u>	<u>Restriction of publication of reports of proceedings</u>	<u>160</u>
	Part 7	
	Programmes and prescribed services	
	<i>Interpretation</i>	
	<i>Preliminary provisions</i>	
<u>183</u>	<u>Guide to this Part</u>	<u>161</u>
<u>184</u>	<u>Interpretation</u>	<u>161</u>
	<i>Notification of safety concerns</i>	
<u>185</u>	<u>Safety concerns</u>	<u>163</u>
<u>186</u>	<u>Assessor or service provider to notify safety concerns</u>	<u>163</u>

Family Violence Bill

Safety programmes

<u>187</u>	<u>Safety programmes for protected people</u>	<u>163</u>
	<i>Non-violence programmes and prescribed services</i>	
<u>188</u>	<u>Directions for assessments, non-violence programme, and prescribed standard services</u>	<u>164</u>
<u>189</u>	<u>Objection process if direction made on application without notice</u>	<u>165</u>
<u>190</u>	<u>Court may confirm or discharge direction after considering objection</u>	<u>166</u>
<u>191</u>	<u>Referral of respondent to assessor</u>	<u>166</u>
<u>192</u>	<u>Assessor meets with respondent, undertakes assessment, and makes determinations</u>	<u>166</u>
<u>193</u>	<u>When assessments or determinations need not be undertaken or made</u>	<u>167</u>
<u>194</u>	<u>Order of, and delaying respondent's attendance or engagement</u>	<u>167</u>
<u>195</u>	<u>Assessor to ascertain, etc, victims' views</u>	<u>167</u>
<u>196</u>	<u>When assessor must refer respondent back to court</u>	<u>168</u>
<u>197</u>	<u>When assessor must refer respondent to service provider</u>	<u>168</u>
<u>198</u>	<u>Court may direct respondent to engage with prescribed non-standard service</u>	<u>169</u>
<u>199</u>	<u>Referral to different service provider</u>	<u>169</u>
<u>200</u>	<u>Referral back to court if programme or service to be delayed or inappropriate</u>	<u>170</u>
<u>201</u>	<u>Terms of attendance at or engagement with non-violence programme or prescribed service</u>	<u>170</u>
<u>202</u>	<u>Service provider to ascertain, etc, victims' views</u>	<u>171</u>
<u>203</u>	<u>Referral back to court if continued provision no longer appropriate or practicable or affected significantly by non-compliance</u>	<u>171</u>
<u>204</u>	<u>Report and notice of completion and outcome of programme or service</u>	<u>172</u>
	<i>Confidentiality of information</i>	
<u>205</u>	<u>Information being admitted as evidence or used without court's authorisation</u>	<u>173</u>
	<i>Enforcement and powers when matter referred back to court</i>	
<u>206</u>	<u>Powers if matter brought to attention of Judge</u>	<u>174</u>
<u>207</u>	<u>Notice of non-compliance with direction</u>	<u>175</u>
<u>208</u>	<u>Registrar's response to notice of safety concerns or non-compliance</u>	<u>176</u>
<u>209</u>	<u>Judge may call respondent before court</u>	<u>176</u>
<u>210</u>	<u>Respondent called before court</u>	<u>177</u>
<u>211</u>	<u>Offence to fail to comply with direction</u>	<u>177</u>
	<i>Approval of assessors and service providers</i>	
<u>212</u>	<u>Assessors and service providers: approval: general</u>	<u>177</u>

Family Violence Bill

<u>213</u>	<u>Assessors and service providers: approval: criteria</u>	<u>178</u>
<u>214</u>	<u>Assessors and service providers: approval: duty to publish</u>	<u>178</u>
Part 8		
Overseas protection orders		
<i>Preliminary provisions</i>		
<u>215</u>	<u>Guide to this Part</u>	<u>179</u>
<i>Enforcement of New Zealand orders overseas</i>		
<u>216</u>	<u>Enforcement of New Zealand orders overseas</u>	<u>179</u>
<u>217</u>	<u>Information necessary to process request or secure enforcement of order</u>	<u>180</u>
<i>Making requests and making documents available</i>		
<u>218</u>	<u>Ways requests may be made and documents may be made available</u>	<u>180</u>
<i>Enforcement of foreign protection orders</i>		
<u>219</u>	<u>Registration of foreign protection orders</u>	<u>180</u>
<u>220</u>	<u>Copies of registered foreign protection orders to be sent to Police</u>	<u>181</u>
<u>221</u>	<u>Effect of registration</u>	<u>181</u>
<u>222</u>	<u>Variation of registered foreign protection order</u>	<u>181</u>
<u>223</u>	<u>Registered foreign protection orders not to be enforced in certain circumstances</u>	<u>181</u>
<u>224</u>	<u>Evidence taken overseas</u>	<u>182</u>
<u>225</u>	<u>Proof of documents</u>	<u>182</u>
<u>226</u>	<u>Depositions to be evidence</u>	<u>182</u>
<u>227</u>	<u>Prescribed foreign countries</u>	<u>183</u>
<u>228</u>	<u>Evidence of orders made in foreign country</u>	<u>183</u>
Part 9		
Public registers not publishing identifying information related to protected person		
<i>Preliminary provisions</i>		
<u>229</u>	<u>Guide to this Part</u>	<u>183</u>
<i>Interpretation</i>		
<u>230</u>	<u>Interpretation</u>	<u>183</u>
<i>Applications for directions</i>		
<u>231</u>	<u>Protected person may apply for direction that identifying information on public register not be publicly available</u>	<u>184</u>
<u>232</u>	<u>Agency to determine application</u>	<u>184</u>
<u>233</u>	<u>Agency to notify applicant of decision</u>	<u>184</u>
<u>234</u>	<u>Information not to be disclosed pending determination of application or complaint</u>	<u>185</u>

Family Violence Bill

Effect of direction

<u>235</u>	<u>Effect of direction</u>	<u>185</u>
<u>236</u>	<u>Direction not applicable to relevant information later included in register</u>	<u>186</u>

Duration of direction

<u>237</u>	<u>Duration of direction: if protection order is final order</u>	<u>186</u>
<u>238</u>	<u>Duration of direction: if protection order is temporary order</u>	<u>187</u>
<u>239</u>	<u>Duration of direction: if protection order is discharged</u>	<u>187</u>
<u>240</u>	<u>Duration of direction: if person applies to revoke direction</u>	<u>187</u>
<u>241</u>	<u>Further directions in respect of same relevant information</u>	<u>187</u>
<u>242</u>	<u>Registrar to notify agency of making or discharge of protection order</u>	<u>188</u>

Disclosure of relevant information with consent

<u>243</u>	<u>Disclosure of relevant information with consent of protected person</u>	<u>188</u>
------------	--	------------

Other enactments not affected

<u>244</u>	<u>Other enactments not affected</u>	<u>188</u>
------------	--------------------------------------	------------

Complaints to Privacy Commissioner

<u>245</u>	<u>Complaints to Privacy Commissioner</u>	<u>188</u>
<u>246</u>	<u>Investigation of complaint</u>	<u>189</u>
<u>247</u>	<u>Application of certain provisions of Privacy Act 1993</u>	<u>189</u>

Part 10

Other provisions

Preliminary provisions

<u>248</u>	<u>Guide to this Part</u>	<u>190</u>
------------	---------------------------	------------

Regulations

<u>249</u>	<u>Regulations: general</u>	<u>190</u>
<u>250</u>	<u>Regulations: public registers</u>	<u>191</u>
<u>251</u>	<u>Regulations: consultation requirements</u>	<u>192</u>

Rules

<u>252</u>	<u>Rules of court: District Court: Police safety orders</u>	<u>192</u>
<u>253</u>	<u>Rules of court: Family Court</u>	<u>192</u>

Codes of practice: service delivery

<u>254</u>	<u>Codes of practice: service delivery</u>	<u>194</u>
------------	--	------------

Codes of practice: public registers

<u>255</u>	<u>Codes of practice: public registers</u>	<u>194</u>
<u>256</u>	<u>Application of certain provisions of Privacy Act 1993</u>	<u>195</u>
<u>257</u>	<u>Effect of code</u>	<u>195</u>

	<i>Repeal</i>	
<u>258</u>	<u>Domestic Violence Act 1995 repealed</u>	<u>195</u>
	<i>Consequential amendments</i>	
<u>259</u>	<u>Other enactments amended consequentially</u>	<u>195</u>
	
	Schedule 1	197
	New Schedule 1 of Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995	
	inserted	
	Schedule 1	200
	<u>Transitional, savings, and related provisions</u>	
	Schedule 2	208
	Consequential amendments	

The Parliament of New Zealand enacts as follows:

- 1 Title**
This Act is the Family Violence Act **2017**.
- 2 Commencement**
This Act comes into force on **1 July 2019**. 5
- 3 Principal Act**
This Part amends the Domestic Violence Act 1995 (the **principal Act**).
- Title*
- 4 Name of principal Act changed**
As from the commencement of this section,— 10
- (a) the Domestic Violence Act 1995 is called the **Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995**;
- (b) every reference in any enactment (other than an enactment amended or replaced by this **Part**), and in any document, to the Domestic Violence Act 1995 must, unless the context otherwise requires, be read as a reference to the **Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995**. 15
- 5 Long Title repealed**
Repeal the Long Title.
- 6 Section 1 amended (Short Title and commencement)**
- (1) In the heading to section 1, delete “**Short**”. 20

- (2) In section 1(1), replace “may be cited as the Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “is the **Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995**”.

Preliminary provisions (Part 1)

7 New sections 1A to 1C inserted

Before section 2, insert:

5

1A Purpose of this Act

- (1) The purpose of this Act is to stop and prevent family violence by—
- (a) recognising that family violence, in all its forms, is unacceptable; and
 - (b) stopping and preventing perpetrators from inflicting family violence; and
 - (c) keeping victims, including children, safe from family violence.
- (2) A court that, or a person who, exercises a power conferred by or under this Act (for example, the District Court exercising a power conferred by or under Part 6A) must be guided in the exercise of that power by the purpose of this Act.

10

1B Principles

15

The following principles are to guide the achievement of the purpose of this Act:

- (a) family violence, in all its forms, is unacceptable;
- (b) decision makers should, whenever appropriate, recognise that family violence is often a pattern of behaviour that causes cumulative harm;
- (c) decision makers should, whenever appropriate, recognise that children are particularly vulnerable to family violence, including seeing or hearing violence against others;
- (d) decision makers should, whenever appropriate, recognise that children are at particular risk of lasting harm to their current and future wellbeing;
- (da) decision makers should, whenever appropriate, recognise that people with disabilities, and other people (for example, due to their age or health condition, or to any other cause), may also be particularly vulnerable to family violence;
- (db) decision makers should, whenever appropriate, recognise that early intervention helps to stop and prevent family violence;
- (e) perpetrators who inflict family violence should face effective responses to, and sanctions for, family violence;
- (f) perpetrators of family violence should have access to, and in some cases be required to engage with, services to help them stop and prevent their family violence.

20

25

30

35

(g)	victims of family violence should have access to services to help secure their safety from family violence:	
(h)	arrangements that support the ongoing safety and wellbeing of a victim of family violence should whenever practicable be sustained (for example, employment, education, housing, or community involvement):	5
(i)	responses to family violence should be culturally appropriate and, in particular, responses involving Māori should reflect tikanga:	
(j)	decision makers should consider the views of victims of family violence, and respect those views unless a good reason exists in the particular circumstances for not doing so (for example, because doing so would or may compromise victims' safety):	10
(k)	decision makers should collaborate, whenever appropriate, to identify and respond to family violence:	
(l)	access to the court should be as speedy, inexpensive, and simple as is consistent with justice:	15
1C Overview of this Act		
(1)	This Part contains the purpose of this Act, principles to guide the achievement of that purpose, definitions, and other preliminary provisions:	
(2)	Part 2 (Protection orders) contains provisions about—	
(a)	who may apply for, and the making of, protection orders against a respondent who has inflicted, or is inflicting, family violence; and	20
(b)	the scope, and standard or special conditions, of protection orders; and	
(c)	the making of interim orders about care for, or contact with, a child of the applicant's family; and	
(d)	the duration, variation, and discharge of protection orders; and	25
(e)	the enforcement of protection orders (or related property orders), for example, by prosecution for a criminal offence:	
(3)	Part 2A (Programmes and prescribed services) provides for—	
(a)	approval of assessors and service providers; and	
(b)	authorities to be notified of safety concerns of assessors or service providers; and	30
(c)	safety programmes for protected persons (if requested by those persons); and	
(d)	mandatory non-violence programmes, and discretionary prescribed services, for respondents; and	35
(e)	confidentiality of information; and	
(f)	enforcement and powers when a matter is (for example, because of safety concerns or non-compliance) referred back to the court:	

- (4) ~~Part 3 (Orders relating to property) contains provisions about applications for, and powers to make,—~~
- ~~(a) an occupation order (which is an order granting to the applicant the right to personally occupy a specified dwellinghouse); and~~
 - ~~(b) a tenancy order (which is an order vesting in the applicant the tenancy of a specified dwellinghouse); and~~ 5
 - ~~(c) an ancillary furniture order (which is an order, ancillary to an occupation order or a tenancy order in respect of a dwellinghouse, granting to the applicant the possession and use of all or any of the furniture, household appliances, and household effects in that dwellinghouse); and~~ 10
 - ~~(d) a furniture order (which is an order granting to the applicant the possession and use of all or any of the furniture, household appliances, and household effects in the dwellinghouse in which the parties live or have lived).~~
- (5) ~~Part 4 (Procedure) contains provisions about temporary orders, general procedural matters (for example, appointment of lawyers to assist the court or to represent a child, and explaining orders to respondents), and appeals.~~ 15
- (6) ~~Part 5 is about enforcement of New Zealand protection orders overseas, and enforcement in New Zealand of foreign protection orders.~~
- (7) ~~Part 6 is about non-publication on public registers of information relating to a protected person (as defined in section 2).~~ 20
- (8) ~~Part 6A (Police safety orders) contains provisions about a qualified constable issuing against a person (**person A**) an order—~~
- ~~(a) to help make another person (**person B**) safe from family violence; and~~
 - ~~(b) requiring person A to vacate any land or building occupied by person B (or any child residing with person B), to comply with conditions about violence and no-contact, and (if directed to do so) to arrange and attend a risk and needs assessment; and~~ 25
 - ~~(c) continuing in force for the period (not exceeding 5 days) specified in it; and~~ 30
 - ~~(d) that, if person A has failed or refused to comply with it, can be extended or renewed, or replaced with a temporary protection order.~~
- (9) ~~**Part 6B** (Information requests, use, and disclosure, and service delivery codes of practice)—~~
- ~~(a) enables family violence agencies and social services practitioners to request, use, or disclose personal information for purposes related to family violence; and~~ 35
 - ~~(b) requires family violence agencies and social services practitioners, in certain circumstances, to consider disclosing personal information for those purposes; and~~ 40

- (e) provides for codes of practice to guide the delivery of services provided, to stop or prevent family violence, to victims or perpetrators of family violence.
- (10) Part 7 contains miscellaneous provisions, for example, about publication of reports of proceedings, and rules and regulations. 5
- (11) ~~Sections 123A to 123H~~ (Protection orders) of the Sentencing Act 2002 apply if an offender is convicted of a family violence offence (as defined in ~~section 123A~~ of that Act) and no protection order made under this Act is in force against the offender for the protection of the victim of the offence, and enable the court, as well as imposing a sentence or making any other order, to make a protection order against the offender if— 10
- (a) the court is satisfied that the making of the order is necessary for the protection of the victim of the offence; and
- (b) the victim of the offence does not object to the making of the order.
- (12) This section is only a guide to the general scheme and effect of this Act (and of those sections of the Sentencing Act 2002). 15

8 Section 2 amended (Interpretation)

- (1) In section 2, insert in their appropriate alphabetical order:
- ~~approved organisation~~ means an organisation approved under ~~section 12B~~
- ~~chief executive~~ means the chief executive of the department 20
- ~~constable~~ has the meaning given in section 4 of the Policing Act 2008
- ~~department~~ means the department for the time being responsible for the administration of the Oranga Tamariki Act 1989
- ~~digital communication~~ has the same meaning as in section 4 of the Harmful Digital Communications Act 2015 25
- ~~family relationship~~ means one of the relationships set out in section 4(1)
- ~~family violence~~ has the meaning set out in ~~section 3~~
- ~~government organisation~~ means—
- (a) a department specified in Schedule 1 of the State Sector Act 1988; or
- (b) a Crown entity (as defined in section 7 of the Crown Entities Act 2004) 30
- ~~ill-treat~~, in relation to an animal, has the same meaning as in section 2(1) of the Animal Welfare Act 1999
- ~~infract family violence~~, in relation to any person, means to engage in behaviour that amounts to family violence against that person
- ~~perpetrator~~, of family violence,— 35
- (a) means a person who has inflicted, or is inflicting, family violence (even if no offence involving the violence was, is, or is to be, admitted or prosecuted); but

- (b) in **Part 6B**, has the meaning given in **section 124U**
prescribed non-standard service means a service that —
- (a) is, or is to be, provided to a respondent by a service provider (as defined in **section 51A**); and
- (b) has the objective of stopping or preventing family violence, or helping the respondent to stop inflicting family violence; and 5
- (c) is a type of non-standard service specified in regulations made under **section 127(aaa)**
- prescribed service** means a service that is —
- (a) a prescribed non-standard service; or 10
- (b) a prescribed standard service
- prescribed standard service** means a service that —
- (a) is, or is to be, provided to a respondent by a service provider (as defined in **section 51A**); and
- (b) has the objective of stopping or preventing family violence, or helping the respondent to stop inflicting family violence; and 15
- (c) is a type of standard service specified in regulations made under **section 127(aaa)**
- property order** means an order made under Part 3
- social worker** means a person employed under Part 5 of the State Sector Act 1988 in the department as a social worker 20
- tikanga** means customary values and practices
- (2) In section 2, repeal the definitions of **domestic relationship** and **domestic violence**.
- (3) In section 2, replace the definitions of **child**, **child of the applicant's family**, **contact**, **court**, **family member**, **partner**, and **representative** with: 25
- child** means a person who is under the age of 18 years
- child of the applicant's family**, for an applicant and at any time, means a child who at that time ordinarily or periodically resides with the applicant, whether or not — 30
- (a) the child is a child of the applicant, the respondent, or both; and
- (b) for a protection order, the child resided ordinarily or periodically with the applicant at, or was born only after, the time when that order was made
- contact**, by a respondent or other person, and with a child or protected person, means any form of 1 or both of the following: 35
- (a) direct (that is, face-to-face) interaction:

(b) indirect interaction (including, without limitation, by telephone, letters or other writing, or email, or by communication on or via an Internet site or other digital communication, or in any other way)

court—

- (a) means the Family Court; and includes a Family Court Judge; or 5
- (b) if another court has jurisdiction in the proceedings, means that court

family member, in relation to a person, means—

- (a) any other person who is or has been related to the person by blood or by or through marriage, a civil union, or a de facto relationship, or by adoption; 10
- (b) any other person who is a member of the person’s whānau or other culturally recognised family group

partner, in the phrase “spouse or partner” and in related contexts, means, in relation to a person (**P**),—

- (a) P’s civil union partner; or 15
- (b) P’s de facto partner; or
- (c) if P is a biological parent of a person, another biological parent of that person

representative,—

- (a) in relation to a child, means a litigation guardian or next friend appointed under or recognised by rules of court, or an approved organisation authorised by **section 12C**, to take proceedings under this Act on behalf of that child; 20
- (b) in relation to a person lacking capacity to whom **section 11** applies, means a litigation guardian appointed under or recognised by rules of court, or an approved organisation authorised by **section 12C**, to take proceedings under this Act on behalf of that person; 25
- (c) in relation to a person to whom **section 12** applies, means a litigation guardian appointed under that section, or an approved organisation authorised by **section 12C**, to take proceedings under this Act on behalf of that person 30

(6) In section 2, repeal the definition of **use domestic violence**.

9 Section 3 replaced (Meaning of domestic violence)

Replace section 3 with:

3 Meaning of family violence 35

- (1) In this Act, **family violence**, in relation to a person, means violence inflicted—
 - (a) against that person; and

- (b) by any other person with whom that person is, or has been, in a family relationship.
- (2) In this section, **violence** means all or any of the following:
- (a) physical abuse:
 - (b) sexual abuse: 5
 - (c) psychological abuse:
- (3) Violence against a person includes a pattern of behaviour (done, for example, to isolate from family members or friends) that is made up of a number of acts that are all or any of physical abuse, sexual abuse, and psychological abuse, and that may have 1 or both of the following features: 10
- (a) it is coercive or controlling (because it is done against the person to coerce or control, or with the effect of coercing or controlling, the person):
 - (b) it causes the person, or may cause the person, cumulative harm.
- (4) **Subsection (2)** is not limited by **subsection (3)**, and must be taken to include references to, and so must be read with, **sections 3A and 3B**. 15
- 3A Abuse for purposes of section 3(2)**
- (1) A single act may amount to abuse.
 - (2) A number of acts that form part of a pattern of behaviour (even if all or any of those acts, when viewed in isolation, may appear to be minor or trivial) may amount to abuse. 20
 - (3) This section does not limit **section 3(2)**.
- 3B Psychological abuse for purposes of section 3(2)(c)**
- (1) Psychological abuse includes —
 - (a) threats of physical abuse, of sexual abuse, or of abuse of a kind stated in **paragraphs (b) to (f)**: 25
 - (b) intimidation or harassment (for example, all or any of the following behaviour that is intimidation or harassment:
 - (i) watching, loitering near, or preventing or hindering access to or from, a person's place of residence, business, or employment, or educational institution, or any other place that the person visits often: 30
 - (ii) following the person about or stopping or accosting a person in any place:
 - (iii) if a person is present on or in any land or building, entering or remaining on or in that land or building in circumstances that constitute a trespass): 35
 - (c) damage to property:

<p>(d) ill-treatment of 1 or both of the following:</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">(i) household pets;</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">(ii) other animals whose welfare affects significantly, or is likely to affect significantly, a person's well-being;</p> <p>(e) financial or economic abuse (for example, unreasonably denying or limiting access to financial resources, or preventing or restricting employment opportunities or access to education):</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">(ea) in relation to a person unable, by reason of age, disability, health condition, or any other cause, to withdraw from the care or charge of another person, hindering or removing (or threatening to hinder or remove) access to any aid or device, medication, or other support, that affects, or is likely to affect, the person's quality of life;</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">(f) in relation to a child, abuse stated in subsection (2).</p> <p>(2) A person psychologically abuses a child if that person—</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">(a) causes or allows the child to see or hear the physical, sexual, or psychological abuse of a person with whom the child has a family relationship; or</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">(b) puts the child, or allows the child to be put, at real risk of seeing or hearing that abuse occurring.</p> <p>(3) However, the person who suffers the abuse in subsection (2)(a) and (b) is not regarded, under subsection (2), as having (as the case may be)—</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">(a) caused or allowed the child to see or hear that abuse; or</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">(b) put the child, or allowed the child to be put, at risk of seeing or hearing that abuse.</p> <p>(4) Psychological abuse may be or include behaviour that does not involve actual or threatened physical or sexual abuse.</p> <p>(5) This section does not limit section 3(2)(c).</p> <p>10 Section 4 amended (Meaning of domestic relationship)</p> <p>(1) In the heading to section 4, replace “domestic relationship” with “family relationship”.</p> <p>(2) In section 4(1), replace “domestic relationship” with “family relationship”.</p> <p>11 Sections 5 and 6 replaced</p> <p>Replace sections 5 and 6 with:</p> <p>5A Status of examples</p> <p>An example provided in this Act of the operation of a provision of an enactment—</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">(a) does not limit the provision; and</p>	<p>5</p> <p>10</p> <p>15</p> <p>20</p> <p>25</p> <p>30</p> <p>35</p>
--	--

	(b) may extend the operation of the provision. Compare: Acts Interpretation Act 1901 s 15AD (Aust); 2012 No 120 s 5A; 2014 No 58 s 5(2)	
5B	Transitional, savings, and related provisions The transitional, savings, and related provisions set out in Schedule 1 have effect according to their terms.	5
6	Act binds the Crown This Act binds the Crown.	
<i>Protection orders (Part 2)</i>		
12	Section 7 amended (Application for protection order)	
(1)	In section 7(1), replace “domestic relationship” with “family relationship”.	10
(2)	Replace section 7(2) with:	
(2)	Where the person who is eligible to apply for a protection order is a child, the child may under section 9(2) make the application only—	
	(a) by a representative (for example, an approved organisation that is authorised by section 12C to take proceedings under this Act on behalf of the child); or	15
	(ab) if aged 16 years old or over (in which case section 9(2)(ab) authorises the child to take proceedings without a representative); or	
	(b) if authorised under rules of court to do so without a representative.	
(3)	In section 7(3), after “a person”, insert “lacking capacity”.	20
(4)	In section 7(4),—	
	(a) replace “years or older” with “years old or over”; and	
	(b) replace “section 12(1)(b)” with “ section 12(1)(c) ”.	
13	Section 8 amended (Contents of application)	
(1)	In section 8(a), replace “domestic relationship” with “family relationship”.	25
(2)	In section 8(b), replace “domestic violence” with “family violence”.	
14	Sections 9 to 12 replaced Replace sections 9 to 12 with:	
9	Applications by children	
(1)	A child may, in accordance with this section, make an application for a protection order.	30
(2)	A child may make the application only—	

- (a) by a representative (for example, an approved organisation that is authorised by **section 12C** to take proceedings under this Act on behalf of the child); or
- (ab) if aged 16 years old or over (in which case this paragraph authorises the child to take proceedings without a representative); or 5
- (b) if authorised under rules of court to do so without a representative.
- (3) This section does not limit or affect the making or operation of rules of court (for example, rules made under section 16A(1) of the Family Courts Act 1980) that—
- (a) prevent an incapacitated child from taking part in, or from taking a step in, all or any specified proceedings under this Act without a litigation guardian; 10
- (b) provide for a representative to make all or any specified applications under this Act on behalf of a child prevented by physical incapacity, fear of harm, or another sufficient cause from applying personally. 15
- 9A Views of child on whose behalf application made by representative**
- (1) This section applies if an application for a protection order is made, on behalf of a child, by a representative, under **section 9(2)(a)**.
- (2) The child may be heard in the proceedings, even though they arose from the application made by the representative, and despite **section 9(2)(a)**. 20
- (3) Where the child expresses views on any matters related to the proceedings, the court must take account of those views.
- 10 Applications against children**
- (1) The court must not make a protection order against a child unless satisfied that the child is aged 16 years old or over and that the order is justified by special circumstances. 25
- (2) The court must not make a direction under section 17 (protection from respondent's associates) that a protection order apply against a child unless satisfied that the child is aged 16 years old or over and that the direction is justified by special circumstances. 30
- (3) In determining under this section whether a protection order, or direction under section 17, is justified by special circumstances, the court—
- (a) must consider whether to report concerns about the well-being of the child under section 15 of the Oranga Tamariki Act 1989; and
- (b) may, if the child is not represented by a lawyer in respect of the proceedings related to the order or direction, appoint a lawyer under **section 81(1)(ba)** to act for the child in respect of those proceedings; and 35

- (e) may under ~~section 10AAB~~ (report from chief executive or social worker) direct the Registrar to supply to the chief executive a copy of the application for the protection order; and
- (d) may refer the matter to a care and protection co-ordinator under section 19 of the Oranga Tamariki Act 1989.

5

10AAA Advice from chief executive or social worker

- (1) This section applies to an application under ~~section 9 or 10~~ for a protection order.
- (2) For the purpose of expediting consideration of the application, a Registrar, on the Registrar's own initiative, may—
- (a) refer the application to the chief executive; and
- (b) request the chief executive to provide brief written advice on the nature and extent of any involvement that the department has had with the parties.
- (3) On receipt of a request to provide such brief written advice, the chief executive or a social worker must provide the advice.
- (4) The Registrar must refer advice received (from the chief executive or a social worker) to the Judge who is considering the application.

10

15

Compare: 2004 No 90 s 131A

10AAB Report from chief executive or social worker

20

- (1) This section applies to an application under ~~section 9 or 10~~ for a protection order (other than a temporary order).
- (2) The court may direct the Registrar to supply to the chief executive a copy of the application.
- (3) The Registrar must, if directed by the court to do so, supply to the chief executive a copy of the application.
- (4) If the Registrar supplies the chief executive with a copy of the application, the chief executive or a social worker—
- (a) must report on the application; and
- (b) may appear on the application personally or by a lawyer.

25

30

Compare: 2004 No 90 s 132

10A Meaning of person lacking capacity

For the purposes of **section 11**, **person lacking capacity** means a person who is aged 18 years old or over and who—

- (a) lacks, wholly or partly, the capacity to understand the nature, and to foresee the consequences, of decisions in respect of matters relating to his or her personal care and welfare; or

35

(b)	has the capacity to understand the nature, and to foresee the consequences, of decisions in respect of matters relating to his or her personal care and welfare, but wholly lacks the capacity to communicate decisions in respect of such matters.	
11	Applications on behalf of people lacking capacity	5
(1)	This subsection applies if a person lacking capacity (P) is eligible to apply for a protection order and—	
(a)	no one has power, under an appointment made under the Protection of Personal and Property Rights Act 1988, to make such an application on P's behalf; or	10
(b)	a person has power, under such an appointment, to make such an application, but the person so appointed has refused or failed to do so.	
(2)	If subsection (1) applies, the protection order must be applied for, on P's behalf, and in accordance with rules of court, by a representative (for example, an approved organisation that is authorised by section 12C to take proceedings under this Act on behalf of P).	15
(3)	No representative may be appointed under rules of court to make an application for a protection order on behalf of a person lacking capacity (P) unless, before making the appointment, the court or, as the case requires, the Registrar is satisfied—	20
(a)	that the representative is not, and is not acting for, an approved organisation (which can be authorised to act as a representative under this section only under section 12C); and	
(b)	that reasonable steps have been taken to ascertain P's views in relation to the appointment; and	25
(c)	if P's views have been able to be ascertained,—	
(i)	that P does not object to the appointment; or	
(ii)	that P's objection is not freely made.	
(4)	A representative who under this section makes an application for a protection order on behalf of a person lacking capacity (P) must—	30
(a)	take reasonable steps to ascertain P's views in relation to the matter; and	
(b)	take reasonable steps to ascertain P's welfare guardian's views in relation to the matter, if P has a welfare guardian appointed under the Protection of Personal and Property Rights Act 1988 and no good reason exists not to ascertain those views; and	35
(c)	include in the application any views ascertained under paragraphs (a) and (b) ; and	
(d)	take reasonable steps to inform P's welfare guardian of the progress of the application (for example, of any order made on it), if P has a welfare	

guardian appointed under the Protection of Personal and Property Rights Act 1988, and no good reason exists not to do so.

(5) However, **subsections (3) and (4)** do not require reasonable steps to be, or to have been, taken to ascertain P's views in relation to an appointment or a matter if P wholly lacks the capacity to communicate decisions in respect of matters relating to P's personal care and welfare.

(6) In determining the application, the court must take into account any views ascertained under **subsection (4)(a) and (b)**.

12 Applications on behalf of people prevented by physical incapacity, fear of harm, or another sufficient cause from applying personally

(1) This section applies if a person aged 18 years old or over (**P**)—

(a) is not a person lacking capacity to whom **section 11** applies; and

(b) is eligible to apply for a protection order; and

(c) is prevented by physical incapacity, fear of harm, or another sufficient cause from making the application personally.

(2) An application (made with or without notice) for a protection order may be made on behalf of P by a representative (for example, an approved organisation authorised by **section 12C** to take proceedings under this Act on behalf of P).

(3) The court or a Registrar may, on an application made under this subsection for the purpose, appoint a person as a representative of P for the purpose of making and prosecuting, on behalf of P, an application (made with or without notice) for a protection order, if the person—

(a) is not, and is not acting for, an approved organisation (which can be authorised to act as a representative under this section only under **section 12C**); and

(b) is 18 years old or over; and

(c) is not incapacitated (as defined in **subsection (5)**).

(4) If an application for the appointment of a representative is made under **subsection (2)**, the court or Registrar must make the appointment sought if satisfied—

(a) that reasonable steps have been taken to ascertain P's views in relation to the appointment; and

(b) where the views of P have been able to be ascertained,—

(i) that P does not object to the appointment; or

(ii) that P's objection is not freely made; and

(c) that it is in P's best interests to make the appointment; and

(d) that the proposed appointee—

(i) consents in writing to the appointment; and

- (ii) is not incapacitated; and
- (e) that there is unlikely to be any conflict between the interests of the proposed appointee and P's interests; and
- (f) that the proposed appointee has filed in the court an undertaking to be responsible for any costs awarded against P in the proceedings. 5
- (5) In this section, a person is **incapacitated** if, by reason of physical, intellectual, or mental impairment, whether temporary or permanent, the person is—
- (a) not capable of understanding the issues on which the person's decision would be required as a representative of a litigant conducting proceedings; or
- (b) otherwise unable to perform the duties of such a representative. 10
- 12A Views of person on whose behalf application made under section 12 by representative**
- (1) This section applies if an application for a protection order is made under **section 12**, on behalf of a person (**P**), by a representative. 15
- (2) P may be heard in the proceedings, even though they arose from the application made by the representative.
- (3) Where P expresses views on any matters related to the application, the court must take account of those views.
- 12B Approved organisations** 20
- (1) An organisation approved under this section may be authorised by **section 12C** to take proceedings—
- (a) under **section 9** on behalf of a child (including that section as applied by section 22(6), **48**, or 92); or
- (b) under **section 11** on behalf of a person lacking capacity (including that section as applied by section 22(6), **48**, **73(2)**, or 92); or 25
- (c) under **section 12** on behalf of a person prevented by physical incapacity, fear of harm, or another sufficient cause from applying personally (including that section as applied by section 22(6), **48**, **73(2)**, or 92).
- (2) An organisation may be approved under this section by the Minister of Justice— 30
- (a) on an application made for the purpose by the organisation; or
- (b) on the Minister's own motion, and with the organisation's written consent.
- (3) An organisation seeking an approval under this section by way of an application, or an own-motion approval under this section, must follow the applicable process (if any) prescribed by regulations made under **section 127(a)(i)**. 35

- (4) The Minister may, at any time, amend, suspend, or cancel an approval under this section.
- (5) In deciding whether to grant, amend, suspend, or cancel an approval under this section, the Minister must apply the criteria (if any) prescribed for the purposes of this section by regulations made under **section 127(a)(ii)**. 5
- (6) An approval, or an amendment, suspension, or cancellation of an approval, under this section must be by written notice copied to the organisation.
- (7) The Secretary must publish promptly on an Internet site maintained by or on behalf of the Ministry of Justice an up-to-date list of approved organisations.
- 12C Applications by approved organisation authorised to act as representative** 10
- (1) An approved organisation that complies with **subsection (2)** is authorised by this section to make and prosecute under **section 9, 11, or 12**, on behalf of a child or person (**P**), an application (made with or without notice) for an order.
- (2) To comply with this subsection, the organisation must, without making an application to be appointed or to act as a representative for **P**, complete and file in the court an application form for the order, and that shows or includes— 15
- (a) that reasonable steps have been taken to ascertain **P**'s views in relation to the organisation acting as a representative for **P**; and
- (b) where the views of **P** have been able to be ascertained,— 20
- (i) that **P** does not object to the organisation acting as a representative for **P**; or
- (ii) that **P**'s objection is not freely made; and
- (c) that it is in **P**'s best interests for the organisation to act as a representative for **P**; and
- (d) that there is unlikely to be any conflict between the interests of the organisation and **P**'s interests; and 25
- (e) an undertaking to be responsible for any costs awarded against **P** in the proceedings.
- (3) However, **subsection (2)** does not require reasonable steps to be, or to have been, taken to ascertain **P**'s views in relation to the organisation acting as a representative for **P** if **P** wholly lacks the capacity to communicate decisions in respect of matters relating to **P**'s personal care and welfare. 30
- 14A Section 13 amended (Application without notice for protection order)**
- (1) Replace section 13(4)(e) with: 35
- (e) if a direction is made under **section 51E**, in respect of the respondent, notify the court, in accordance with **section 51F**, that the respondent objects to the direction.
- (2) Replace section 13(5)(e) with:

(e) if a direction is made under ~~section 51E~~, in respect of the associated respondent, notify the court, in accordance with ~~section 51F~~, that the associated respondent objects to the direction.

15 Section 14 amended (Power to make protection order)

- (1) In section 14(1)(a), replace “is using, or has used, domestic violence” with “has inflicted, or is inflicting, family violence” 5
- (2) In section 14(2) and (4), replace “domestic violence” with “family violence”.

16 Section 15 amended (Existence of other proceedings not to preclude granting of protection order)

In section 15, replace “minor” with “child”. 10

17 Section 16 amended (Protection of persons other than applicant)

- (1) In section 16(1B), replace “17 years” with “18 years”.
- (2) Replace section 16(2), (3), and (4) with:
- (2) In or after making a protection order, the court may (subject to ~~subsections (2A) and (3)~~) direct that the order also apply for the benefit of either or both of the following: 15
- (a) a particular child of the applicant who, because the child does not ordinarily or periodically reside with the applicant, is not a child of the applicant’s family (as defined in section 2):
- (b) any particular person with whom the applicant has a family relationship, and who is not a child of the kind specified in ~~paragraph (a)~~. 20
- (2A) No direction may be made under ~~subsection (2)(a)~~ (in respect of a child of the applicant who is not a child of the applicant’s family) unless the court is satisfied that the making of the direction is necessary for the protection of the child. 25
- (3) No direction may be made under ~~subsection (2)(b)~~ (in respect of a person who is not a child of the kind specified in ~~subsection (2)(a)~~) unless the court is satisfied that —
- (a) the respondent is engaging, or has engaged, in behaviour that, if the respondent and the person were or, as the case may be, had been in a family relationship, would amount to family violence against the person; and 30
- (b) the respondent’s behaviour towards the person is due, in whole or in part, to the applicant’s family relationship with the person; and
- (c) the making of a direction under this section is necessary for the protection of the person; and 35
- (d) where practicable, the person consents to the direction being made.

- (4) Section 14(2) to (5) applies, with the necessary modifications, to an application for a direction under **subsection (2)(a) or (b)** of this section.
- (3) In section 16(5)(a), replace “17 years” with “18 years”.
- (4) In section 16(6), after “(1B),”, insert “**(2), (2A), (3),**”.
- 18 Section 17 amended (Protection from respondent’s associates) 5**
 In section 17(1) and (2)(a), replace “domestic violence” with “family violence”.
- 19 Sections 19 and 20 replaced**
 Replace sections 19 and 20 with:
- 19 Standard conditions: no family violence, no contact, no having others breach order 10**
 A protection order has, as standard conditions, that the respondent must not—
- (a) engage in behaviour that amounts to any form of family violence against the protected person (*see sections 3, 3A, and 3B*):
- (b) make any contact with the protected person that is not contact authorised under or by **section 20 or 20B** (which describe the condition in this paragraph as the **standard no-contact condition**): 15
- (c) encourage a person to engage in behaviour against, or to make contact with, a protected person, if the behaviour or contact, if engaged in or made by the respondent, would be prohibited by the protection order. 20
- 20 Standard no-contact condition: exceptions with consent**
Protected person can suspend or reinstate condition by giving or cancelling consent to contact
- (1) The protected person may suspend the standard no-contact condition by giving consent to contact. 25
- (2) The protected person may reinstate the standard no-contact condition by cancelling consent to contact.
Contact to which protected person can give or cancel consent
- (3) Contact to which the protected person may give or cancel consent under **subsection (1) or (2)** may be or include all or any of the following: 30
- (a) contact made when the respondent and protected person are, with the protected person’s consent, living in the same dwellinghouse:
- (b) contact made—
- (i) if the protected person is present on or in any land or building; and
- (ii) by or after the respondent entering or remaining on or in that land or building: 35

- (e) ~~contact made when the respondent is a prisoner and receives the protected person as a private visitor under section 73(1) of the Corrections Act 2004 and any regulations made under that Act that regulate the visiting of prisons:~~
- (d) ~~contact made by telephone, letters or other writing, or email, or by communication on or via an Internet site, or by other digital communication.~~ 5
- (4) ~~No consent under this section can authorise contact inconsistent with—~~
- (a) ~~an order for supervised contact in relation to a child:~~
- (b) ~~no-contact conditions imposed by a direction under **section 168A** of the Criminal Procedure Act 2011.~~ 10
- Giving of consent must be in required form, but cancelling may take any form*
- (5) ~~No consent to contact is valid unless in writing or in a digital communication (for example, in a text message, email, letter, or standard form).~~
- (6) ~~However, a cancelling of consent to contact may take any form (for example, words spoken face to face, or by telephone).~~ 15
- No limit on number of times condition can be suspended and reinstated*
- (7) ~~The standard no-contact condition may any number of times—~~
- (a) ~~be suspended under **subsection (1)**; and~~
- (b) ~~be reinstated under **subsection (2)**.~~
- 20A Standard no-contact condition: references to consent** 20
- (1) ~~This section applies if a protection order has a special condition imposed under section 27(3) that specifies that a person (other than the respondent or the associated respondent) is entitled to consent, on the protected person's behalf, in relation to contact with the protected person.~~
- (2) ~~References in **section 20** to the giving or cancelling of the consent of a protected person include, as the case requires,—~~ 25
- (a) ~~the giving of the consent of the specified person:~~
- (b) ~~the cancelling of consent by the specified person.~~
- 20B Standard no-contact condition: other exceptions**
- (1) ~~Contact by the respondent with the protected person is authorised, and not in breach of the standard no-contact condition, if the contact is—~~ 30
- (a) ~~reasonably necessary in any emergency; or~~
- (b) ~~permitted under any order or written agreement relating to the role of providing day-to-day care for, or contact with, or custody of,—~~
- (i) ~~any child (within the meaning of section 8 of the Care of Children Act 2004); or~~ 35

- (ii) any child or young person (within the meaning of section 2 of the Oranga Tamariki Act 1989); or
- (e) permitted under any special condition of the protection order; or
- (d) necessary for the purposes of attending a family group conference (within the meaning of section 2 of the Oranga Tamariki Act 1989); or 5
- (e) necessary to attend any proceeding (of any kind) in or before any court or person acting judicially, or to attend any other matter that is associated with such a proceeding and that is a matter that the parties to the proceeding jointly attend (for example, a restorative justice conference, or a settlement conference convened under section 46Q of the Care of Children Act 2004). 10
- (2) The contact authorised by **subsection (1)** may be contact made—
- (a) if the protected person is present on or in any land or building; and
- (b) by or after the respondent entering or remaining on or in that land or building. 15
- (3) **Subsection (2)** does not limit **subsection (1)**.
- 20C Standard conditions: associated respondents**
- (1) This section applies if, under a direction made under section 17, a protection order applies against an associated respondent.
- (2) **Sections 19 to 20B** apply, with the necessary modifications, in respect of the associated respondent. 20
- 20A Section 22 amended (Court may dispense with, modify, discharge, or reimpose standard condition relating to weapons)**
- In section 22(6), replace “Sections 9, 11, and 12,” with “Sections 9, **9A**, 11, 12, and **12A**,”. 25
- 21 Section 23 amended (Further provisions relating to powers conferred by section 22)**
- In section 23(1), (3)(a) and (b), and (4)(a) and (b)(ii), replace “domestic violence” with “family violence” in each place.
- 22 Section 27 amended (Court may impose special conditions)** 30
- (1) Replace section 27(1) with:
- (1) In or after making a protection order, the court may impose any conditions that are reasonably necessary, in the opinion of the court, for either or both of the following purposes:
- (a) to protect the protected person from further family violence by the respondent, or the associated respondent, or both: 35

- (b) to address the inflicting of family violence against protected people who are particularly vulnerable (for example, due to age, disability, or health condition).
- (2) In section 27(3), replace “19(2), 20,” with “**19(b), 20, 20A,**”.
- 23 Section 28 replaced (Further provisions relating to certain special conditions)** 5
Replace section 28 with:
- 28 Special conditions inconsistent with contact: exceptions with consent**
- (1) This section applies to a special condition of a protection order if the special condition requires the respondent not to make contact with the protected person. 10
- (2) **Sections 20, 20A, 20B, and 20C** apply to the special condition as if it were the standard no-contact condition specified in **section 19(b)**.
- 24 Section 28B amended (Interim orders in respect of child of applicant’s family)** 15
- (1) In section 28B(1)(a) and (2), replace “Family Court” with “court”.
- (2) After section 28B(3), insert:
- (3A) Before the court makes an order under subsection (2), the Registrar should ensure the court has copies of, or information about all terms of, all existing relevant orders (if any) made under the Care of Children Act 2004. 20
- (3B) An interim order made under subsection (2) should make clear how it relates to (how it operates with, overrides, or replaces all, or any parts, of) all existing relevant orders (if any) made under the Care of Children Act 2004.
- (4) An interim order made under subsection (2) must be taken to be an interim parenting order made under section 48(1) of the Care of Children Act 2004 (so that, for example,— 25
- (a) section 49A of that Act applies to it; and
- (b) it may be varied or discharged under section 56 of that Act).
- 25 Section 28C repealed (Duration of interim order)** 30
Repeal section 28C.
- 26 Section 28D replaced (Application for parenting order under Care of Children Act 2004 must be made)**
- Replace section 28D with:
- 28D Proceedings about interim order in respect of child of applicant’s family: legal aid** 35
- (1) This section applies to proceedings under the Care of Children Act 2004 if—

- (a) ~~section 28B of this Act applies, under section 28B(1) of this Act, because an application has been made to the court for a protection order, and there is a child of the applicant's family; and~~
- (b) ~~the court makes under section 28B(2) of this Act, and in respect of the child concerned, an interim order; and~~ 5
- (c) ~~**section 28B(4)** of this Act requires that interim order to be taken to be an interim parenting order made under section 48(1) of the Care of Children Act 2004; and~~
- (d) ~~the proceedings under the Care of Children Act 2004 relate to that interim order being varied, or discharged, or replaced with a further interim parenting order or with a final parenting order.~~ 10
- (2) ~~For the purposes of section 19(1) of the Legal Services Act 2011 (which contains special provisions about conditions on grants of legal aid to persons involved in proceedings under this Act), proceedings to which this section applies are a kind of proceedings that relate to, or arise out of, an application for a protection order under Part 2 of the **Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995**.~~ 15

26A Section 46 amended (Power to vary protection order)

- (1) Replace section 46(1)(c) and (d) with:
- (e) by varying or discharging a direction made under **section 51E**; 20
- (d) by making a direction under **section 51E**.
- (2) Replace section 46(2)(c) and (d) with:
- (e) by varying or discharging a direction made under **section 51E**;
- (d) by making a direction under **section 51E**.

27 Section 47 amended (Power to discharge protection order) 25

- 1 After section 47(1), insert:
- (1A) ~~However, the court must not discharge the order unless satisfied that the order is no longer necessary for the protection of any protected person.~~
- (1B) ~~In determining whether to discharge a protection order, the court must have regard to the following matters to the extent that they are relevant in the particular case:~~ 30
- (a) ~~the length of the period since the order was made;~~
- (b) ~~the behaviour that led to the making of the order (including its nature, its seriousness, and how often violence occurred);~~
- (c) ~~whether, and if so how, the respondent acknowledges the respondent's past behaviour that led to the making of the order.~~ 35

- (d) whether the respondent to the order complied with required attendance at or engagement with, and achieved objectives of, any assessment or programme or prescribed services;
- (e) any relevant safety concerns that an assessor or a service provider has notified or advised under **section 51C or 51Q**; 5
- (f) any family violence or breaches of the order since it was made;
- (g) the necessity for contact and the likelihood (if the order is discharged) of future contact;
- (h) the risk of future family violence;
- (i) whether areas of concern that led to the order are no longer evident; 10
- (j) any protected person's ascertained views on the application (whether it is made by, or on behalf of, the applicant or the respondent).
- (1C) **Subsection (1B)** does not limit the matters to which the court may have regard in determining whether to discharge a protection order.
- 28 Section 48 replaced (Variation or discharge on behalf of protected person)** 15
Replace section 48 with:
- 48 Variation or discharge on behalf of protected person**
- (1) This section applies in relation to—
- (a) any application on behalf of a protected person for the variation or discharge of a protection order under this Act; and 20
- (b) the defending on behalf of a protected person of any such application made by the respondent or the associated respondent.
- (2) **Sections 9, 9A, 11, 12, and 12A** apply to those matters, so far as applicable and with the necessary modifications, as they apply in relation to the making of an application for a protection order. 25
- 29 Section 49 amended (Offence to breach protection order)**
- (1A) In the heading to section 49, after "**protection order**", insert "**(or related property order)**".
- (1) Replace section 49(1) with:
- (1) A person commits an offence if the person breaches a protection order by— 30
- (a) doing any act in contravention of the protection order; or
- (b) failing to comply with any condition of the protection order; or
- (c) contravening, or failing to comply with any term and condition of, a related occupation order (for example, by failing to leave the dwelling-house to which the order relates); or 35
- (d) contravening a related tenancy order (for example, by failing to leave the dwellinghouse to which the order relates); or

(e)	contravening, or failing to comply with any term and condition of, a related ancillary furniture order (for example, by preventing possession and use of all or any items to which the order relates); or	
(f)	contravening, or failing to comply with any term and condition of, a related furniture order (for example, by preventing possession and use of all or any items to which the order relates).	5
(2)	Replace section 49(4) with:	
(4)	A failure to comply with a direction made under section 51E is not a breach of a protection order under subsection (1)(b) .	
30	Section 50 replaced (Power to arrest for breach of protection order)	10
	Replace section 50 with:	
50	Power to arrest for breach of protection order (or related property order)	
	Where a protection order is in force, any constable may arrest, without warrant, any person who the constable has good cause to suspect has—	
(a)	contravened the protection order; or	15
(b)	failed to comply with any condition of the protection order; or	
(c)	contravened, or failed to comply with a term and condition of, a related occupation order; or	
(d)	contravened a related tenancy order; or	
(e)	contravened, or failed to comply with a term and condition of, a related ancillary furniture order; or	20
(f)	contravened, or failed to comply with a term and condition of, a related furniture order.	

Programmes (Part 2A)

31	Part 2A replaced	25
	Replace Part 2A with:	

Part 2A		
Programmes and prescribed services		
<i>Interpretation</i>		
51A	Interpretation	30
	In this Part, unless the context otherwise requires,—	
	approval means an approval under section 51B , and that has not been suspended or cancelled, of 1 of the following kinds:	
(a)	an approval of an assessor:	

(b) an approval of a service provider

assessment, in relation to a respondent, means an assessment of the respondent undertaken by an assessor to determine—

(a) the extent to which the respondent poses a safety risk to any person or the public; and 5

(b) if the assessment is an assessment for a non-violence programme, what, if any, non-violence programme is the most appropriate for the respondent to attend; and

(c) if the assessment is an assessment for prescribed services, what, if any, prescribed services may be appropriate for and may benefit the respondent 10

assessor means a person or an organisation that has been granted an approval to undertake assessments (for non-violence programmes, prescribed services, or both)

non-violence programme means a programme that— 15

(a) is provided by a service provider; and

(b) is provided to a respondent; and

(c) has the primary objective of stopping or preventing family violence on the part of the respondent

prescribed non-standard service has the meaning given to it by section 2 20

prescribed service has the meaning given to it by section 2

prescribed standard service has the meaning given to it by section 2

programmes means—

(a) safety programmes; and

(b) non-violence programmes 25

respondent means the person against whom an application has been made for an order under this Act, and includes an associated respondent

safety programme means a programme that—

(a) is provided by a service provider; and

(b) is provided to a protected person; and 30

(c) has the primary objective of promoting (whether by education, information, support, or otherwise) the protection of the protected person from family violence

service provider means a person or an organisation that has been granted an approval to provide programmes, prescribed services, or both. 35

Approval of assessors and service providers

51B Assessors and service providers

- (1) The Secretary may decide to grant, amend, suspend, or cancel—
- (a) an approval of a person or an organisation (for example, a government organisation) as an assessor (for non-violence programmes, prescribed services, or both); 5
 - (b) an approval of a person or an organisation (for example, a government organisation) as a service provider.
- (2) A person or an organisation may be approved under **subsection (1)** by the Secretary— 10
- (a) on an application made for the purpose by the person or organisation; or
 - (b) on the Secretary's own motion, and with the person's or organisation's written consent.
- (3) A person or an organisation seeking an approval under **subsection (1)** by way of an application, or an own-motion approval under **subsection (1)**, must follow the applicable process (if any) prescribed by regulations made under **section 127(a)(i)**. 15
- (4) A person or an organisation may (subject to, and to the prescribed criteria referred to in, **subsection (5)**) seek, be granted, or hold, both—
- (a) an approval as an assessor (for non-violence programmes, prescribed services, or both); and 20
 - (b) an approval as a service provider.
- (5) In deciding whether to grant, amend, suspend, or cancel an approval under **subsection (1)**, the Secretary must apply the criteria (if any) prescribed for the purposes of this section by regulations made under **section 127(a)(ii)**. 25
- (6) An approval, or an amendment, suspension, or cancellation of an approval, under this section must be by written notice copied to the person or organisation.
- (7) The Secretary must publish promptly on an Internet site maintained by or on behalf of the Ministry of Justice— 30
- (a) an up-to-date list of assessors approved under this section;
 - (b) an up-to-date list of service providers approved under this section.

Notification of safety concerns

51C Assessor or service provider to notify safety concerns

- (1) This section applies if,— 35
- (a) a service provider has, during or after the provision by the provider to a protected person of a safety programme, concerns about the safety of a

- protected person (whether or not a protected person attending, or who attended, the safety programme); or
- (b) an assessor has, during or after the undertaking by the assessor of an assessment of the respondent, concerns about the safety of a protected person; or 5
- (c) a service provider has, during or after the provision by the provider to a respondent of a non-violence programme or a prescribed service, concerns about the safety of a protected person.
- (2) In **subsection (1)**, **concerns about the safety of a protected person** means concerns about a risk (to the safety of the protected person) that— 10
- (a) is imminent, escalating, or grave; and
- (b) adds to the concerns that supported the making of the protection order.
- (3) The assessor or service provider must, without delay, notify the following authorities of those concerns: 15
- (a) the Registrar;
- (b) the District Commander at the appropriate Police District Headquarters;
- (c) if there is a perceived risk to any child, the chief executive.
- (4) On receiving a notification under **subsection (3)(a)**, the Registrar must— 20
- (a) arrange for the protected person to be advised of the assessor's or service provider's concerns; and
- (b) comply with **section 51U** (Registrar's response to notice of safety concerns or non-compliance).

Safety programmes

51D Safety programmes for protected persons

- (1) If the court makes a protection order,— 25
- (a) the applicant, or the applicant's representative, may request the Registrar to authorise the provision of a safety programme to all or any of the following persons:
- (i) the applicant;
- (ii) a child of the applicant's family; 30
- (iii) a specified person; and
- (b) a child of the applicant's family may request the Registrar to authorise the provision of a safety programme to that child if no request has been made under **paragraph (a)(ii)**; and
- (c) a specified person (other than a child) may request the Registrar to authorise the provision of a safety programme to that specified person if no request has been made under **paragraph (a)(iii)**. 35

- (2) If, at the time the protection order is made, the applicant has not made a request under this section, and the applicant is not legally represented, the Judge or the Registrar must inform the applicant of the applicant's right to make such a request.
- (3) One or more requests may be made under all or any of **subsection (1)(a), (b), and (c)**, in respect of the same person or different people, at any time while the protection order remains in force. 5
- (4) If a request is made to a Registrar under **subsection (1)(a), (b), or (c)**, the Registrar—
- (a) must arrange for the matter to be referred to a service provider without delay, if the request is the first one made by or on behalf of the applicant, child of the applicant's family, or specified person; and 10
- (b) may do so, if the request is a later one made by or on behalf of the applicant, child of the applicant's family, or specified person.
- (5) Every lawyer acting for an applicant for a protection order must— 15
- (a) ensure that the applicant is aware of the applicant's right to make a request under this section; and
- (b) if the applicant wishes to exercise that right, take any further steps the lawyer considers necessary to enable the applicant to do so.
- Non-violence programmes and prescribed services* 20
- 51E Directions for assessments, non-violence programme, and prescribed standard services**
- Court making protection order must make direction for non-violence programme*
- (1) On making a protection order, the court must direct the respondent to— 25
- (a) undertake an assessment for a non-violence programme; and
- (b) attend a non-violence programme, provided by a service provider, that an assessor determines is an appropriate non-violence programme for the respondent to attend.
- (2) However, the court need not make a direction under **subsection (1)** if the court considers that there is a good reason for not making a direction. 30
- Court making protection order may make direction for prescribed services*
- (3) On making a protection order, the court may direct the respondent to—
- (a) undertake an assessment for prescribed services; and
- (b) engage with any prescribed standard service, provided by a service provider, that an assessor determines may be appropriate for and may benefit the respondent. 35

- 51F Objection process if direction made on application without notice**
- (1) This section applies if the court makes a direction under **section 51E** on an application made without notice.
- (2) If this section applies,—
- (a) the direction does not take effect until 10 working days after a copy of the direction is served on the respondent; and 5
- (b) the respondent may, within those 10 working days, notify the court that the respondent objects to the direction.
- (3) If the respondent, under **subsection (2)(b)**, notifies the court that the respondent objects to the direction,— 10
- (a) the Registrar must, if the respondent wishes to be heard, assign a hearing date, which must be—
- (i) as soon as practicable; and
- (ii) unless there are special circumstances, in no case later than 42 days after receipt of the notice of objection; and 15
- (b) the direction is suspended from the date on which the court receives the notice of objection until the court, after considering the respondent's objection, confirms (whether with or without variation) or discharges the direction.
- (4) Nothing in this section or **section 51G** gives the court power to review any order or decision other than the direction to which the notice relates, but nothing in this section limits section 76 or 79. 20
- 51G Court may confirm or discharge direction after considering objection**
- (1) After considering an objection, made under **section 51F**, to a direction, the court may— 25
- (a) confirm the direction; or
- (b) vary the direction; or
- (c) discharge the direction.
- (2) If the court under **subsection (1)** confirms or varies a direction and the respondent is before the court, the Judge must warn the respondent that non-compliance with the direction is an offence punishable by imprisonment. 30
- (3) Failure to give the warning required by **subsection (2)** does not affect the validity of the direction confirmed or varied.
- 51H Referral of respondent to assessor**
- (1) After the court has made a direction under **section 51E**, the Registrar must, without delay,— 35

- (a) arrange for the respondent to be referred to an assessor who has been granted an approval to undertake an assessment of the kind required by the direction; and
- (b) notify the assessor of the direction made under **section 51E**.
- (2) This section is subject to **section 51F** (objection process if direction made on application without notice). 5
- 51H Assessor meets with respondent, undertakes assessment, and makes determinations**
- Undertaking assessment and making determinations*
- (1) As soon as possible after receiving a notification under **section 51H**, the assessor must arrange to meet with the respondent to — 10
- (a) undertake an assessment of the respondent; and
- (b) determine, if the direction in the notification is that the respondent undertake an assessment for a non-violence programme, whether there is an appropriate non-violence programme, provided by a service provider, for the respondent to attend; and 15
- (c) determine, if the direction in the notification is that the respondent undertake an assessment for prescribed services, whether (and, if so, which of) the types of services specified in regulations made under **section 127(aaa)** (if any), provided by a service provider, may be appropriate for and may benefit the respondent. 20
- When assessments or determinations need not be undertaken or made*
- (2) However, the assessor need not undertake or complete an assessment, or make a determination, under **subsection (1)**, if the assessor considers that there is a good reason for not doing so. 25
- (3) On making a decision under **subsection (2)** not to undertake or complete an assessment, or not to make a determination, under **subsection (1)**, the assessor must notify, and send a copy of the decision to, the Registrar.
- (4) On receiving notification of, and a copy of, the assessor's decision under **subsection (2)**, the Registrar must bring the matter to the attention of a Judge (*see section 51S*). 30
- Order of, and delaying, respondent's attendance or engagement*
- (5) **Subsection (6)** applies to an assessor who makes all or any of the following (unless the assessor also determines under **subsection (1)(c)** that a prescribed non-standard service, provided by a service provider, may be appropriate for and may benefit the respondent, in which case **section 51L** applies): 35
- (a) a determination under **subsection (1)(b)** that there is an appropriate non-violence programme, provided by a service provider, for the respondent to attend:

- (b) a determination under **subsection (1)(c)** that a prescribed standard service, provided by a service provider, may be appropriate for and may benefit the respondent.
- (6) The assessor must, in making the 1 or more determinations, decide (jointly with any other assessor referred under **section 51H** a direction made under **section 51E** on the making of the protection order) what order the respondent must attend a non-violence programme or engage with a prescribed standard service, and whether the respondent's attendance at the programme, or engagement with the prescribed standard service, or both, should be delayed to enable other matters to be addressed first. 5
- (7) On making a decision under **subsection (6)** that the respondent's attendance at the programme, or engagement with the prescribed standard service, or both, should be delayed to enable other matters to be addressed first, the assessor must notify the Registrar, and the Registrar must bring the matter to the attention of a Judge (*see section 51S*). 10
- 51J When assessor must refer respondent back to court**
- (1) This section applies if, after undertaking an assessment of the respondent, the assessor makes 1 or both of the following:
- (a) a determination under **section 51I(1)(b)** that there is not an appropriate non-violence programme, provided by a service provider, for the respondent to attend: 20
- (b) a determination under **section 51I(1)(c)** that there is not a prescribed standard service, provided by a service provider, that may be appropriate for and may benefit the respondent.
- (2) The assessor must, without delay, notify, and copy the 1 or more determinations to, the respondent and the Registrar. 25
- (3) After receiving a notification under **subsection (2)**, the Registrar must—
- (a) arrange for the protected person to be notified of the 1 or more determinations; and
- (b) bring the matter to the attention of a Judge (*see section 51S*). 30
- 51K When assessor must refer respondent to service provider**
- (1) This section applies if, after undertaking an assessment of the respondent, the assessor makes 1 or both of the following:
- (a) a determination under **section 51I(1)(b)** that there is an appropriate non-violence programme, provided by a service provider, for the respondent to attend: 35
- (b) a determination under **section 51I(1)(c)** that a prescribed standard service, provided by a service provider, may be appropriate for and may benefit the respondent.

- (2) The assessor must, without delay,—
- (a) notify, and copy the 1 or more determinations to, the respondent, and otherwise arrange for the respondent to be referred to the service provider; and
 - (b) notify the service provider of the relevant direction or directions made under **section 51E** and of the 1 or more determinations; and
 - (c) notify, and copy the 1 or more determinations to, the Registrar.
- 51L Court may direct respondent to engage with prescribed non-standard service**
- (1) This section applies if the assessor determines under **section 51(1)(c)** that a prescribed non-standard service, provided by a service provider, may be appropriate for and may benefit the respondent. 10
 - (2) The assessor must promptly notify the Registrar, and send the Registrar—
 - (a) the result of the assessment of the respondent undertaken by the assessor; and 15
 - (b) all information related to the assessor's determination under **section 51(1)(c)** that the assessor considers may help a Judge to determine whether to make a direction under **subsection (4)**.
 - (3) After receiving a notification under **subsection (2)**, the Registrar must bring the matter to the attention of a Judge. 20
 - (4) When a matter is brought to the attention of a Judge under **subsection (3)**, the Judge may, if the Judge thinks fit, by written direction copied promptly to the respondent, to the assessor, and to the service provider, require the respondent to engage with the prescribed non-standard service as provided by a service provider. 25
 - (5) The Judge, in making the direction, may decide in what order the respondent must attend a non-violence programme or engage with the prescribed non-standard service (or with any prescribed standard services with which the respondent is required to engage), and whether the respondent's attendance at the programme, or engagement with all or any prescribed services, or both, should be delayed to enable other matters to be addressed first, and may make any other order or direction that may be made under **section 51S**. 30
- 51M Referral to different service provider**
- (1) This section applies if the service provider—
 - (a) is notified of, or copied, under **section 51K or 51L**, a direction about a programme or prescribed service and a respondent; but 35
 - (b) is not able to provide that programme or service to the respondent.
 - (2) The service provider must—
 - (a) notify the assessor referred to in **section 51K or 51L**; and

- (b) send to that assessor the following information:
- (i) the result of the assessment of the respondent undertaken by the assessor; and
 - (ii) any information that is held by the service provider and that relates to the assessment by the assessor of, or to the provision of the programme or service by the service provider to, the respondent.
- (3) After receiving a notification under **subsection (2)(a)** and the information referred to in **subsection (2)(b)**, the assessor must—
- (a) notify or copy under **section 51K or 51L(4)** (which apply with the necessary modifications) the direction about the programme or prescribed service and the respondent to a service provider that is able to provide that programme or service to the respondent, and notify the Registrar of the respondent's referral under this paragraph to a different service provider; or
 - (b) notify the Registrar.
- (4) After receiving a notification under **subsection (3)(b)**, the Registrar must bring the matter to the attention of a Judge (*see section 51S*).
- 51N Referral back to court if programme or service to be delayed or inappropriate**
- (1) This section applies if the service provider, after being notified of, or copied, under **section 51K or 51L**, a direction about a non-violence programme or prescribed service and a respondent, determines that—
- (a) the respondent's attendance at the programme, or engagement with the service, or both, should be delayed to enable other matters to be addressed first; or
 - (b) it would not be appropriate for the respondent to attend the programme, engage with the service, or both.
- (2) The service provider must notify the Registrar, and the Registrar must bring the matter to the attention of a Judge (*see section 51S*).
- 51O Terms of attendance at or engagement with non-violence programme or prescribed service**
- (1) Before providing a non-violence programme to a respondent (in line with the direction made under **section 51E(1)(b)** and the determination made under **section 51I(1)(b)**), the service provider must settle in writing with the respondent the terms of attendance, which must include—
- (a) the number of programme sessions that the respondent must attend; and
 - (b) details and arrangements about the programme venue, sessions, and times.

- (2) ~~Before providing a prescribed service to a respondent directed under **section 51E(3)(b) or 51L** to engage with the service, the service provider must settle in writing with the respondent the terms of the respondent's engagement with the service.~~
- (3) ~~The service provider must provide to the Registrar a copy of the terms of attendance or (as the case requires) the terms of engagement that the service provider has settled with the respondent.~~ 5
- (4) ~~If a service provider is not able to settle with a respondent the terms of attendance or (as the case requires) the terms of engagement, the service provider must notify the Registrar.~~ 10
- (5) ~~On receipt of a notice under **subsection (4)**, the Registrar must—~~
- ~~(a) settle the terms of attendance or (as the case requires) the terms of engagement with the respondent and the service provider; or~~
- ~~(b) bring the matter to the attention of a Judge (see **section 51S**).~~
- 51P Referral back to court if continued provision no longer appropriate or practicable or affected significantly by non-compliance** 15
- (1) ~~This section applies if, at any time during the provision of a non-violence programme, the service provider considers that—~~
- ~~(a) it is no longer appropriate or practicable for the service provider to provide the programme to the respondent; or~~ 20
- ~~(b) the respondent is not participating fully in the programme, and that this is significantly affecting the respondent's ability to benefit fully from the programme.~~
- (2) ~~This section also applies if, at any time during the provision of a prescribed service, the service provider considers that—~~ 25
- ~~(a) it is no longer appropriate or practicable for the service provider to provide the service to the respondent; or~~
- ~~(b) the respondent is not engaging fully with the service, and that this is significantly affecting the respondent's ability to benefit fully from the service.~~ 30
- (3) ~~The service provider must—~~
- ~~(a) notify the Registrar; and~~
- ~~(b) send to the Registrar all information that is held by the service provider and that relates to the provision of the non-violence programme or (as the case requires) to the provision of the prescribed service to the respondent.~~ 35
- (4) ~~After receiving a notification under **subsection (3)(a)** of a determination (about continued provision of the programme or the prescribed service) under~~

- ~~subsection (1)(a) or (2)(a) and the information referred to in subsection (3)(b), the Registrar must—~~
- ~~(a) make a new referral under **section 51M** to a different service provider; or~~
 - ~~(b) bring the matter to the attention of a Judge (see **section 51S**).~~ 5
- ~~(5) A service provider who makes a determination (about the respondent's non-compliance) under **subsection (1)(b) or (2)(b)** is required by **section 51T** to give written notice to the Registrar of that determination (and **sections 51U, 51V, 51W, and 51X** apply accordingly).~~
- 51Q Report and notice of completion and outcome of programme or service** 10
- ~~(1) When a respondent has completed a non-violence programme or has completed engagement with a prescribed service, the service provider must, without delay, provide to the Registrar a report that—~~
 - ~~(a) states whether, in the opinion of the service provider, the respondent has met the objectives of the non-violence programme or of the engagement with the prescribed service; and~~ 15
 - ~~(b) advises of any concerns that the service provider has about the safety of any protected person (as those concerns are defined in **section 51C(2)**).~~
 - ~~(2) On receiving a report under **subsection (1)**, the Registrar must—~~
 - ~~(a) comply with **section 51U** if—~~ 20
 - ~~(i) the report advises that the respondent has failed to meet the objectives of the programme or of the engagement with the prescribed service; or~~
 - ~~(ii) the report advises of any concerns that the service provider has about the safety of any protected person; and~~ 25
 - ~~(b) arrange for the protected person to be notified—~~
 - ~~(i) that the respondent has completed a non-violence programme or engagement with a prescribed service; and~~
 - ~~(iii) of any concerns that the service provider has about the safety of the protected person, and that are advised in the report provided under **subsection (1)**.~~ 30
 - ~~(3) The court may release a report under **subsection (1)** to either or both of the following people on any terms and conditions the court considers necessary or desirable to protect the safety of a protected person:~~ 35
 - ~~(a) a respondent;~~
 - ~~(b) a lawyer acting for a child who made under **section 9** the application for the protection order.~~

- (4) Those terms and conditions may include (without limitation) the timing of the release, whether all, or only a part, of the report is released, and whether a copy of the report or part, or only an explanation of its effect, is released.

Confidentiality of information

- 51R Information being admitted as evidence or used without court's authorisation** 5
- (1) This section applies to information (for example, a statement or an admission) received—
- (a) by an assessor or a service provider; and
 - (b) for the purposes of, or in the course of, undertaking an assessment, or providing a programme or prescribed service. 10
- (2) The information must not be admitted as evidence—
- (a) in any court; or
 - (b) before any person acting judicially.
- (3) However, **subsection (2)** does not prohibit the information from being disclosed for the purposes of all or any of the following: 15
- (a) giving a notification (for example, to a Registrar) under this Act;
 - (b) making a referral (for example, to a service provider) under this Act;
 - (c) proceedings under **section 51U or 51V** (which are proceedings in response to notice of safety concerns or about the respondent's non-compliance with a direction): 20
 - (d) investigating or prosecuting an offence against **section 51X**;
 - (e) investigating or prosecuting an offence committed, or alleged to have been committed, during the provision of a programme, a prescribed service, or both: 25
 - (f) an inquiry that may be or is opened, ordered, or conducted into a death (including any related inquest that may be or is held) under the Coroners Act 2006;
 - (g) any disclosure of the information that is authorised by the individual to whom the information relates (even if that individual is not the person who provided the information to the assessor or the service provider). 30
- (4) This section does not affect or limit court information being able to be accessed by, disclosed to, or shared with, an assessor or a service provider only as authorised by or under—
- (a) section 236 or 237 of the District Court Act 2016; or 35
 - (b) section 173 or 174 of the Senior Courts Act 2016; or
 - (c) regulations made under **section 127(c)** of this Act; or

- (d) any other enactment.
- (5) This section does not affect or limit any collection, use, or disclosure of the information authorised or required by or under the Privacy Act 1993 or any other enactment.
- Enforcement and powers when matter referred back to court* 5
- 51S Powers if matter brought to attention of Judge**
- (1) This section applies if the Registrar brings a matter to the attention of a Judge under—
- (a) **section 51I(4)** (which applies if an assessor decides under **section 51I(2)** not to undertake or complete an assessment, or not to make a determination, under **section 51I(1)**); or 10
- (b) **section 51I(7)** (which applies if an assessor decides under **section 51I(6)** that the respondent's attendance at a non-violence programme, or engagement with a prescribed standard service, or both, should be delayed); or 15
- (c) **section 51J(3)** (when assessor must refer respondent back to court); or
- (d) **section 51M(4)** (referral to different service provider); or
- (e) **section 51N(2)** (referral back to court if programme or service to be delayed or inappropriate); or
- (f) **section 51O(5)(b)** (terms of attendance at or engagement with non-violence programme or prescribed service); or 20
- (g) **section 51P(4)(b)** (which applies if the service provider considers that is no longer appropriate or practicable for the service provider to provide a non-violence programme or prescribed service to the respondent).
- (2) The Judge may make any order or direction (for example, under **section 51E, 51L, 51M, or 51Q**) the Judge thinks fit in the circumstances. 25
- (3) The Judge may under **subsection (2)** do all or any of the following:
- (a) make a direction under **section 51E(3)(a) and (b)** (that the respondent undertake an assessment for prescribed services, and engage with any prescribed standard service, provided by a service provider, that an assessor determines may be appropriate for and may benefit the respondent); 30
- (b) suspend, vary or replace, or discharge the direction (to attend a non-violence programme or engage with a prescribed standard service) made under **section 51E(1)(b) or (3)(b)**; 35
- (c) suspend, vary or replace, or discharge a direction (to engage with a prescribed non-standard service) made under **section 51L**;
- (d) make a direction (to engage with a prescribed non-standard service) under **section 51L** in respect of the respondent:

(e)	make under section 51M a referral to a different service provider that is able to provide a non-violence programme or prescribed service to the respondent:	
(f)	settle the terms of attendance or (as the case requires) the terms of engagement with the respondent and the service provider under section 51O :	5
(g)	make, or vary or discharge terms or conditions of, a parenting order (interim or final) under the Care of Children Act 2004 relating to or affecting the respondent (in which case the provisions of that Act apply with all necessary modifications):	10
(4)	Subsection (3) does not limit subsection (2) :	
51T	Notice of non-compliance with direction	
(1)	This section applies if, after the court makes a direction under section 51E or 51L , 1 or more of the following events happen:	
(a)	the respondent fails to undertake an assessment with the assessor to whom notice of the direction has been given under section 51H :	15
(b)	the respondent fails to attend a non-violence programme in accordance with a direction made under section 51E(1)(b) and with the terms of attendance settled under section 51O :	
(c)	the respondent fails to engage with a prescribed service in accordance with a direction made under section 51E(3)(b) or 51L and with the terms of engagement settled under section 51O :	20
(d)	during the provision of a non-violence programme, the service provider determines under section 51P(1)(b) that the respondent is not participating fully in the programme and that this is significantly affecting the respondent's ability to benefit fully from the programme:	25
(e)	during the provision of a prescribed service, the service provider determines under section 51P(2)(b) that the respondent is not engaging fully with the service and that this is significantly affecting the respondent's ability to benefit fully from the service:	30
(2)	The assessor or service provider concerned must give written notice to the Registrar of the 1 or more events that have happened.	
(3)	Notice under subsection (2) of an event must be given before the end of the seventh day after the day that the event happened.	
51U	Registrar's response to notice of safety concerns or non-compliance	35
(1)	This section applies if the Registrar receives any of the following:	
(a)	a notification under section 51C(3)(a) of an assessor's or a service provider's concerns about the safety of a protected person:	

- (b) a notice under ~~section 51T~~ of a respondent's non-compliance with a direction (for example, a direction made under ~~section 51E(3)(b) or 51L~~ that requires the respondent to engage with a prescribed service);
- (e) a non-violence programme completion or prescribed service engagement completion report under ~~section 51Q(1)~~— 5
- (i) that advises that the respondent has failed to meet the objectives of the programme or of the engagement with the prescribed service; or
- (ii) that advises of concerns that the service provider has about the safety of any protected person. 10
- (2) The Registrar must, without delay,—
- (a) exercise the powers under section 82, as if the Registrar were the court referred to in that section, to call the respondent before the court; or
- (b) bring the matter to the attention of a Judge so that the Judge may consider whether to exercise the power conferred by ~~section 51V~~ in relation to the respondent. 15
- (3) If the Registrar exercises the powers under section 82 in the manner allowed by ~~subsection (2)(a)~~, then, subject to any regulations made under this Act, section 82 applies, so far as applicable and with the necessary modifications, as if the respondent were a witness in proceedings. 20
- 51V Judge may call respondent before court**
- (1) This section applies if, under ~~section 51U(2)(b)~~, a Registrar brings a matter to the attention of a Judge.
- (2) The Judge may exercise the powers under section 82 to call the respondent before the court. 25
- (3) If the Judge exercises those powers, section 82 applies, so far as applicable and with all necessary modifications, as if the respondent were a witness in proceedings.
- 51W Respondent called before court**
- (1) If a respondent appears before the court under ~~section 51U(2)(a) or 51V(2)~~, the court may, after hearing from the respondent, do all or any of the following: 30
- (a) admonish the respondent;
- (b) confirm, vary or replace, or discharge the direction (under ~~section 51E or 51L~~), or change the terms of attendance at or engagement with the programme or prescribed service under ~~section 51O~~; 35
- (c) make a replacement direction (under ~~section 51E or 51L~~) that requires the respondent to attend or engage with a further, or different, assessment, programme, or prescribed service:

<p>(d) make, or vary or discharge terms or conditions of, a parenting order (interim or final) under the Care of Children Act 2004 relating to or affecting the respondent (in which case the provisions of that Act apply with all necessary modifications):</p> <p>(e) make any order or direction the court thinks fit in the circumstances.</p> <p>(2) If the court confirms or varies a direction under subsection (1), the Judge must warn the respondent that non-compliance with the direction is an offence punishable by imprisonment.</p> <p>(3) Failure to give the warning required by subsection (2) does not affect the validity of the direction confirmed or varied.</p> <p>51X Offence to fail to comply with direction</p> <p>A respondent who fails, without reasonable excuse, to comply with a direction made under section 51E or 51L commits an offence and is liable on conviction to—</p> <p>(a) a fine not exceeding \$5,000; or</p> <p>(b) a term of imprisonment not exceeding 6 months.</p>	<p>5</p> <p>10</p> <p>15</p>
---	------------------------------

Orders relating to property (Part 3)

32 Section 52 replaced (Application for occupation order)

Replace section 52 with:

<p>52 Application for occupation order</p> <p>(1) A person who makes an application for a protection order may, at any of the following times, also apply for an occupation order:</p> <p>(a) when making the application for the protection order; or</p> <p>(b) before the application for the protection order is determined; or</p> <p>(c) while the protection order applied for, if it is made, is in force.</p> <p>(2) Where the person who is eligible to apply for an occupation order is a child, the child may make the application only in accordance with section 71(2).</p> <p>(3) An occupation order grants the applicant the right to live in a dwellinghouse owned by either party to the proceedings, or in which either party to the proceedings has a legal interest (for example, a tenancy), at the time the occupation order is made.</p> <p>(4) However, no occupation order may be made in respect of any dwellinghouse unless either party to the proceedings owned it, or either party to the proceedings had a legal interest (for example, a tenancy) in it, at a time when the family relationship in respect of which the protection order is sought or was made existed.</p>	<p>20</p> <p>25</p> <p>30</p> <p>35</p>
---	---

Compare: 1982 No 120 s 19

33 Section 53 amended (Power to make occupation order)

- (1) Replace section 53(1) and (2) with:
- (1) ~~On or after making a protection order and on an application for an occupation order, the court may make an order granting to the applicant the right to personally occupy a specified dwellinghouse.~~ 5
- (1A) ~~**Subsection (1)** is subject to **subsection (2)** and to section 74, but applies despite anything in the Property (Relationships) Act 1976.~~
- (2) ~~The court may make an order under **subsection (1)** only if it is satisfied that the order—~~
- (a) ~~is reasonably necessary for 1 or both of the following purposes:~~ 10
- (i) ~~to meet the accommodation needs of the applicant, a child of the applicant’s family, or both;~~
- (ii) ~~to enable the applicant to continue existing childcare, education, training, or employment arrangements for that person, a child of the applicant’s family, or both;~~ 15
- (b) ~~is in the best interests of a child of the applicant’s family.~~
- (2A) ~~**Subsection (2)** does not limit the matters to which the court may have regard in determining whether to make the order.~~
- (2) In section 53(4), replace “all persons” with “any other persons”.

34 Section 54 amended (Effect of occupation order) 20

Replace section 54(2) with:

- (2) ~~Contravening, or failing to comply with any term and condition of, an occupation order (for example, by failing to leave the dwellinghouse to which the order relates) is—~~ 25
- (a) ~~a breach of the related protection order; and~~
- (b) ~~an offence against section 49.~~

35 Section 56 amended (Application for tenancy order)

Replace section 56(1) with:

- (1) ~~A person who makes an application for a protection order may, at any of the following times, also apply for a tenancy order:~~ 30
- (a) ~~when making the application for the protection order; or~~
- (b) ~~before the application for the protection order is determined; or~~
- (c) ~~while the protection order applied for, if it is made, is in force.~~
- (1A) ~~Where the person who is eligible to apply for a tenancy order is a child, the child may make the application only in accordance with **section 71(2)**.~~ 35

- (1B) ~~A tenancy order vests in the applicant the tenancy of any dwellinghouse of which either party to the proceedings is the sole tenant, or a tenant holding jointly, or in common, with the applicant, at the time the tenancy order is made.~~
- (1C) ~~However, no tenancy order may be made in respect of the tenancy of any dwellinghouse unless either party to the proceedings was the sole tenant, or a tenant holding jointly, or in common, with the applicant, at a time when the family relationship in respect of which the protection order is sought or was made existed.~~ 5

36 Section 57 amended (Power to make tenancy order)

- (1) ~~Replace section 57(1) and (2) with:~~ 10
- (1) ~~On or after making a protection order and on an application for a tenancy order, the court may make an order vesting in the applicant the tenancy of a specified dwellinghouse.~~
- (1A) ~~**Subsection (1)** is subject to **subsection (2)** and to section 74, but applies despite anything in the Property (Relationships) Act 1976.~~ 15
- (2) ~~The court may make an order under **subsection (1)** only if it is satisfied that the order—~~
- (a) ~~is reasonably necessary for 1 or both of the following purposes:~~
- (i) ~~to meet the accommodation needs of the applicant, a child of the applicant, or both;~~ 20
- (ii) ~~to enable the applicant to continue existing childcare, education, training, or employment arrangements for that person, a child of the applicant, or both; or~~
- (b) ~~is in the best interests of a child of the applicant’s family.~~
- (2A) ~~**Subsection (2)** does not limit the matters to which the court may have regard in determining whether to make the order.~~ 25
- (2) ~~In section 57(3), replace “all persons” with “any other persons”.~~

37 Section 58 amended (Effect of tenancy order)

- ~~Replace section 58(2) with:~~
- (2) ~~Contravening a tenancy order (for example, by failing to leave the dwellinghouse to which the order relates) is—~~ 30
- (a) ~~a breach of the related protection order; and~~
- (b) ~~an offence against section 49.~~

38 Section 60 amended (Application without notice for occupation order or tenancy order) 35

- (1) ~~Replace section 60(1) with:~~

- (1) ~~An occupation order or a tenancy order may be made under section 53 or 57 on an application without notice if the court is satisfied that the delay that would be caused by proceeding on notice would or might expose the applicant or a child of the applicant's family to family violence.~~
- (2) Repeal section 60(3). 5
- 39 Section 61 amended (Procedure for occupation orders and tenancy orders)**
- (1) Replace section 61(1)(a) with:
- (a) ~~it has jurisdiction to make a tenancy order (in particular because, as required by **section 57(1) or 60(1)**, a protection order has been made, or it will at the same time make a protection order); and~~ 10
- (2) Replace section 61(2)(a) with:
- (a) ~~it has jurisdiction to make an occupation order (in particular because, as required by **section 53(1) or 60(1)**, a protection order has been made, or it will at the same time make a protection order); and~~
- 39A Section 62 amended (Application for ancillary furniture order)** 15
- After section 62(1), insert:
- (1A) ~~Where the person who is eligible to apply for an ancillary furniture order is a child, the child may make the application only in accordance with **section 71(2)**.~~
- 40 Section 64 amended (Effect of ancillary furniture order)** 20
- Replace section 64(2) with:
- (2) ~~Contravening, or failing to comply with any term and condition of, an ancillary furniture order (for example, by preventing possession and use of all or any items to which the order relates) is—~~
- (a) ~~a breach of the related protection order; and~~ 25
- (b) ~~an offence against section 49.~~
- 41 Section 66 amended (Application for furniture order)**
- (1) In section 66, delete “aged 16 years or over”.
- (2) In section 66(b)(i), replace “domestic relationship” with “family relationship”.
- (3) In section 66, insert as subsection (2): 30
- (2) ~~Where the person who is eligible to apply for a furniture order is a child, the child may make the application only in accordance with **section 71(2)**.~~
- 42 Section 67 amended (Power to make furniture order)**
- (1) Replace section 67(1) with:
- (1) ~~On or after making a protection order, the court may also make an order granting to the applicant the possession and use of all or any of the furniture, house-~~ 35

	hold appliances, and household effects in the dwellinghouse in which the parties live or have lived.	
(1A)	Subsection (1) is subject to subsections (2) and (6) and to section 74, but applies despite anything in the Property (Relationships) Act 1976.	
(2)	After section 67(5), insert:	5
(5A)	Terms and conditions imposed under subsection (5) may, without limitation, require or relate to all or any of the following:	
	(a) access to the dwellinghouse in which the parties live or have lived:	
	(b) the timing of collection of the items to which the order relates:	
	(c) the manner of collection of those items:	10
	(d) the absence from that dwellinghouse, at the time or times of collection of those items, of a specified person or specified people.	
43	Section 68 amended (Effect of furniture order)	
	Replace section 68(2) with:	
(2)	Contravening, or failing to comply with any term and condition of, a furniture order (for example, by preventing possession and use of all or any items to which the order relates) is—	15
	(a) a breach of the related protection order; and	
	(b) an offence against section 49.	
43A	Section 70 amended (Application without notice for ancillary furniture order or furniture order)	20
(1)	Replace section 70(1) with:	
(1)	An order under section 63 or 67 may be made on an application without notice if the court is satisfied that the delay that would be caused by proceeding on notice would or might expose the applicant or a child of the applicant's family to family violence.	25
(2)	Repeal section 70(3) and (4).	
44	Sections 71 to 73 replaced	
	Replace sections 71 to 73 with:	
71	Applications for property orders by children	30
(1)	A child may, in accordance with this section, make an application for a property order.	
(2)	A child may make the application only—	
	(a) by a representative (for example, an approved organisation that is authorised by section 12C to take proceedings under this Act on behalf of the child); or	35

- (ab) if aged 16 years old or over (in which case this paragraph authorises the child to take proceedings without a representative); or
- (b) if authorised under rules of court to do so without a representative.
- (3) This section does not limit or affect the making or operation of rules of court (for example, rules made under section 16A(1) of the Family Courts Act 1980) that— 5
- (a) prevent an incapacitated child from taking part in, or from taking a step in, all or any specified proceedings under this Act without a litigation guardian:
- (b) provide for a representative to make all or any specified applications under this Act on behalf of a child prevented by physical incapacity, fear of harm, or another sufficient cause from applying personally. 10
- 71A Views of child on whose behalf application made by representative**
- (1) This section applies if an application for a property order is made, on behalf of a child, by a representative, under **section 71(2)(a)**. 15
- (2) The child may be heard in the proceedings, even though they arose from the application made by the representative, and despite **section 71(2)(a)**.
- (3) Where the child expresses views on any matters related to the proceedings, the court must take account of those views.
- 72 Applications for property orders against children** 20
- The court must not make a property order against a child unless satisfied that the child is aged 16 years old or over and that the order is justified by special circumstances.
- 73 Applications for property orders on behalf of people other than children**
- (1) This section applies to an application made under this Part by a person who is not a child. 25
- (2) **Sections 11, 12, and 12A** (applications on behalf of a person lacking capacity or prevented from applying personally) apply to the application, so far as applicable and with the necessary modifications, as if it were an application under Part 2 for a protection order. 30

Procedure (Part 4)

- 44A Section 79A amended (Review of contact arrangements)**
- In section 79A(1), replace “the Family Court” with “the court”.
- 45 Section 81 amended (Court may appoint lawyer)**
- (1) In section 81(1)(b)(i), replace “section 9(2)” with “**section 9(2)(a)**”. 35
- (1A) After section 81(1)(b), insert:

- (ba) to represent a child (unless the child is, in the proceedings concerned, already represented by a lawyer)—
 - (i) in any proceedings on an application made under **section 10(1) or (2)** for a protection order, or a direction under section 17 that a protection order apply, against the child; or
 - (ii) in any proceedings relating to or arising out of a protection order or a direction made, under this Act, on any such application; or
- (2) In section 81(1)(c), replace “any other person (being a person to whom section 11 applies)” with “a person lacking capacity to whom **section 11** applies”.
- (3) In section 81(2), replace “subsection (1)(e)” with “subsection (1)(**ba**) or (c)”.
- (4) In section 81(2A), replace “subsection (1)(a) or (b)” with “subsection (1)(a), (b), or (**ba**)”.
- 45A New section 81A inserted (How Judge ascertains child’s views (other than at hearing))**

After section 81, insert:

81A How Judge ascertains child’s views (other than at hearing)

 - (1) If the court is required, or considers it necessary or desirable, to ascertain a child’s views (other than at any hearing of any application), a Judge may interview the child to ascertain those views.
 - (2) This section does not affect rules of court on the court ascertaining a child’s views at any hearing of any application.
- 46 Section 83 amended (Conduct of proceedings)**

In section 83(2), replace “whanau” with “whānau”.
- 47 Section 88 amended (Copies of orders to be sent to Police)**
 - (1) In the heading to section 88, after “Copies of orders to be sent”, insert “, and risk factor information may be sent,”.
 - (2) After section 88(3), insert:
 - (4) When making a copy of an order available to a District Commander under subsection (1), the Registrar must at the same time also make available to that District Commander, in a way specified in subsection (3), information supplied—
 - (a) to the Registrar, by or on behalf of the applicant for the order; and
 - (b) to help the Police assess risks, or needs, arising from family violence.
 - (5) Risk factor information made available under this section may be disclosed by the Police under **section 124V**, or under any other enactment that authorises or requires the Police to disclose that information.

48 Section 90 amended (Police to consider exercise of powers under Arms Act 1983)

In section 90(4), replace “section 60A of the Arms Act 1983 (which relates to the seizure of a firearm in cases of domestic violence)” with “section 18 (warrantless searches associated with arms, including in cases of family violence) of the Search and Surveillance Act 2012”.

5

48A Section 91 amended (Appeals to High Court)

After section 91(1AA), insert:

(1AB) Subsection (1AA) does not apply to a decision to make or refuse to make a protection order under section 123B of the Sentencing Act 2002 (*see section 123H* of that Act, which ensures that an appeal against a decision of that kind is an appeal against the sentence imposed for an offence).

10

49 Section 92 amended (Application of provisions relating to minors, etc)

(1) In the heading to section 92, replace “minors” with “children”.

(2) In section 92, replace “Sections 9, 11, and 12,” with “Sections 9, **9A**, 11, 12, and **12A**”.

15

*Enforcement of protection orders overseas and foreign protection orders
(Part 5)*

50 Sections 96 and 97 replaced

Replace sections 96 and 97 and the cross-headings above sections 96 and 97 with:

20

Enforcement of New Zealand orders overseas

96 Enforcement of New Zealand orders overseas

(1) The Registrar may request the appropriate court or authority in a foreign country to make arrangements for the enforcement in that country of a protection order made by a New Zealand court.

25

(2) **Subsection (1)** is subject to **subsections (3) and (4)**.

(3) A person who wishes a request to be sent to a foreign country under **subsection (1)** must make a request in writing to the Registrar of the court in which the protection order was made.

30

(4) The Registrar must send to the foreign country under **subsection (1)** a request made under **subsection (3)** if, on receiving the request, the Registrar is satisfied that—

(a) the request is made by or on behalf of a protected person; and

(b) the request relates to a protection order made by a New Zealand court; and

35

(e)	orders of that nature may be enforced in the foreign country to which the request relates.	
(5)	Nothing in this section prevents —	
(a)	a protected person from applying to a court or other appropriate authority in a foreign country for enforcement, in that country, of a protection order; or	5
(b)	the variation or discharge, under this Act, of a protection order that is enforced in a foreign country.	
(6)	In this section and section 96A , enforcement includes registration and enforcement, and enforced has a corresponding meaning. Compare: 1968 No 63 ss 22L–22LA; 1979 No 52 s 2; 1991 No 19 s 34	10
96A Information necessary to process request or secure enforcement of order		
(1)	This section applies if the Registrar receives a request under section 96(3) for the enforcement of a protection order in a foreign country.	
(2)	The Registrar may require the person by whom, or on whose behalf, the request is made to supply to the Registrar any information or evidence (including certified copies of the order) necessary or desirable for either or both of the following purposes:	15
(a)	to enable the Registrar to determine whether or not the request satisfies the requirements of section 96(4) ; and	20
(b)	to secure enforcement of the order in the foreign country.	
(3)	After imposing a requirement under subsection (2) for a request made under section 96 , the Registrar may refuse to take any action, or further action, in relation to the request, until the requirement is met. Compare: 1968 No 63 ss 22L–22LA; 1979 No 52 s 2; 1991 No 19 s 34	25
<i>Making requests and making documents available</i>		
96B Ways requests may be made and documents may be made available		
	For the purposes of sections 96, 96A, and 97 , a request may be made to the Registrar, the Registrar may send the request to the foreign country, and copies, evidence, or information may be sent to the Registrar, and received and sent by the Registrar, in any of the following ways (none of which also requires a later hard copy):	30
(a)	sending a copy by means of electronic transmission (whether by way of facsimile transmission, electronic mail, or other similar means of communication);	35
(b)	making a copy available in any other manner appropriate in the circumstances.	

*Enforcement of foreign protection orders***97 Registration of foreign protection orders**

(1) ~~The Registrar of a court must register in the court a foreign protection order if the Registrar receives, for the purposes of registration, the following documents:~~

5

(a) ~~a certified copy of the order; and~~

(b) ~~a certificate that —~~

(i) ~~is signed by an officer of a court in the foreign country in which the order was made; and~~

(ii) ~~contains a statement that the order is, at the date of the certificate, enforceable in the foreign country.~~

10

(2) ~~The registration is done by filing in the court a certified copy of the order.~~

~~Compare: 1968 No 63 s 22A; 1979 No 52 s 2~~

51 Section 106 amended (Evidence of orders made in foreign country)

~~In section 106, replace “domestic violence” with “family violence”.~~

15

*Non-publication of information relating to protected person on public registers (Part 6)***52 Cross-heading above section 122 amended**

~~In the cross-heading above section 122, replace “Codes” with “Public register codes”.~~

20

53 Section 122 amended (Codes of practice)

~~In the heading to section 122, replace “practice” with “practice: public registers”.~~

54 Section 123 amended (Application of certain provisions of Privacy Act 1993)

25

~~In section 123, replace “under this Act” with “under this Part” in each place.~~

*Police safety orders (Part 6A)***55 Section 124A amended (Interpretation)**

~~In section 124A, insert in its appropriate alphabetical order:~~

~~**bound person**, in relation to an order, means the person against whom the order is issued~~

30

56 Section 124B amended (Qualified constable may issue Police safety order)

(1) ~~Replace section 124B(1) with:~~

(1) A qualified constable may issue an order against a person (**person A**) who is, or has been, in a family relationship with another person (**person B**) if the constable has reasonable grounds to believe, having regard to the matters specified in subsection (2), that the issue of an order is necessary to help make person B safe from family violence.

5

(2) In section 124B(2)(a)(i) and (ii), replace “has used, or is using, domestic violence” with “has inflicted, or is inflicting, family violence”.

(3) In section 124B(2)(a)(ii), replace “domestic relationship” with “family relationship”.

(4) In section 124B(2)(b), replace “will use, or again use, domestic violence” with “will inflict, or again inflict, family violence”.

10

57 Section 124D replaced (Police safety order not to be issued against child)

Replace section 124D with:

124D Police safety order against child

A qualified constable must not issue an order against a child unless satisfied that the child is aged 16 years old or over and that the order is justified by special circumstances.

15

58 Section 124E amended (Effect of Police safety order)

Replace section 124E(1) and (2) with:

Duty to surrender weapons and firearms licence and vacate occupied land or building

20

(1) A bound person must immediately—

(a) surrender to a constable—

(i) any weapon in the bound person’s possession or control; and

(ii) any firearms licence held by the bound person:

25

(b) vacate any land or building occupied by a person at risk, whether or not the person at risk has a legal or equitable interest in the land or building.

No family violence, no contact, no having others breach order

(2) It is a condition of every order that the bound person must not—

(a) engage in behaviour that amounts to any form of family violence against a person at risk (*see sections 3, 3A, and 3B*):

30

(b) make any contact with a person at risk that is not contact authorised by **subsection (2A)** (which describes the condition in this paragraph as an order’s **no-contact condition**):

(c) encourage a person to engage in behaviour against, or to make contact with, a person at risk, if the behaviour or contact, if engaged in or made by the bound person, would be prohibited by the order.

35

	<i>Contact that is authorised, and not in breach of order's no-contact condition</i>	
(2A)	Contact by the person bound with a person at risk is authorised, and not in breach of an order's no-contact condition, if the contact is —	
	(a) reasonably necessary in any emergency; or	
	(e) permitted under any special condition of any relevant protection order; or	5
	(d) necessary for the purposes of attending a family group conference (within the meaning of section 2 of the Oranga Tamariki Act 1989); or	
	(e) necessary to attend any proceeding (of any kind) in or before any court or person acting judicially, or to attend any other matter that is associated with such a proceeding and that is a matter that the parties to the proceeding jointly attend (for example, a restorative justice conference, or a settlement conference convened under section 46Q of the Care of Children Act 2004).	10
	<i>Meaning of person at risk</i>	15
59	Section 124F amended (Suspension of firearms licence on issue of Police safety order)	
	In section 124F(a) and (b), replace “person against whom the order is issued” with “bound person”.	
60	Section 124G amended (Suspension of parenting orders, etc)	20
	In section 124G(1)(d), replace “person against whom the order is issued” with “bound person”.	
61	Section 124H amended (Prompt service of Police safety order required)	
	In section 124H(1), replace “person against whom the order is issued” with “bound person”.	25
62	New section 124HA inserted (Police safety orders: risk and needs assessment of bound person)	
	After section 124H, insert:	
	124HA Police safety orders: risk and needs assessment of bound person	
(1)	An assessor carries out an assessment under this section to identify —	30
	(a) any risk assessed by the assessor that the bound person is likely, after the expiry of a Police safety order, to continue inflicting family violence; and	
	(b) any steps that the assessor considers the bound person should take to help that person accept responsibility for, and stop, that person's inflicting of family violence.	35

- (2) A constable (even if not a qualified constable) or Police employee may, while a Police safety order is in force, issue to the bound person a written direction to—
- (a) arrange, before the end of the tenth working day after the direction is served on the bound person, for an assessment on the bound person to be carried out promptly by an assessor; and
 - (b) attend the assessment at the arranged time and place.
- (3) The constable or Police employee must, as soon as practicable after issuing the direction to the bound person, ensure that a copy of the direction is served on the bound person.
- (4) The direction lapses if—
- (a) the order to which it relates lapses (because that order has not been served within 48 hours from the time of issue) under section 124H(2); or
 - (b) at or after the time that the direction is issued, a protection order is made against the bound person.
- (5) A person's refusal or failure, without reasonable excuse, to comply with the direction after it has been served on the person, and if it has not lapsed, is taken for the purposes of section 124L to be a refusal or failure by the person to comply with an order served on the person.
- (6) In this section, **assessor** means a person or an organisation that has been granted an approval (to carry out assessments under this section)—
- (a) under **section 124HB**; and
 - (b) that has not been suspended or cancelled.

63 New section 124HB inserted (Approvals of assessors for section 124HA)

Before section 124J, insert:

124HB Approvals of assessors for section 124HA

- (1) A person or an organisation approved to do so under this section may carry out assessments under **section 124HA**.
- (2) A person or an organisation (for example, a government organisation) may be approved under this section by the Secretary—
- (a) on an application made for the purpose by the person or organisation; or
 - (b) on the Secretary's own motion, and with the person's or organisation's written consent.
- (3) A person or an organisation seeking an approval under this section by way of an application, or an own-motion approval under this section, must follow the applicable process (if any) prescribed by regulations made under **section 127(a)(i)**.

- (4) The Secretary may, at any time, amend, suspend, or cancel an approval under this section.
- (5) In deciding whether to grant, amend, suspend, or cancel an approval under this section, the Secretary must apply the criteria (if any) prescribed for the purposes of this section by regulations made under **section 127(a)(ii)**. 5
- (6) An approval, or an amendment, suspension, or cancellation of an approval, under this section must be by written notice copied to the person or organisation.
- (7) The Secretary must publish promptly on an Internet site maintained by or on behalf of the Ministry of Justice an up-to-date list of assessors approved under this section. 10

64 Section 124J amended (Police safety order to be explained)

- (1) In the heading to section 124J, after “**Police safety order**”, insert “, **and direction to arrange and attend risk and needs assessment**,”.
- (2) In section 124J(1), replace “person against whom the order is issued” with “bound person” in each place. 15
- (3) After section 124J(2), insert:
- (3) A constable or Police employee who, while a Police safety order is in force, issues to the bound person a direction under **section 124HA** must, if and to the extent that it is reasonably practicable to do so in the circumstances, either at the time of issue or service of the direction, explain to the bound person — 20
- (a) the purpose and effect of the direction; and
- (b) the consequences that may follow if the bound person fails or refuses to comply with the direction.
- (4) A constable or Police employee who issues a direction under **section 124HA** related to a Police safety order must also, either before or after issue and service of the direction, explain to the person for whose safety the order is issued the matters set out in **subsection (3)(a) and (b)**. 25

65 Section 124K amended (Duration of Police safety order)

In section 124K(1), replace “person against whom the order is issued” with “bound person”. 30

66 Section 124L amended (Contravention of Police safety order)

In section 124L(2), after “a constable”, insert “who believes on reasonable grounds that the person has refused or failed to comply with the order or a condition of the order”. 35

67 New section 124NA inserted (Nature of proceedings and standard of proof under section 124N or 124O)

After section 124N, insert:

124NA Nature of proceedings and standard of proof under section 124N or 124O

(1AAA) The jurisdiction conferred on the District Court or a Registrar under section 124N or 124O is civil jurisdiction of the District Court.

(1AAB) Rules of court may be made under section 126(1)(a) of this Act, or under section 228(1)(b) of the District Court Act 2016, regulating the practice and procedure of the District Court in proceedings under section 124N or 124O. 5

(1AAC) **Subsection (1AAB)** does not limit the generality of section 126(1)(a) or (b) of this Act or of section 228(1)(b) of the District Court Act 2016.

(1) Every question of fact arising in any proceeding under section 124N or 124O must (in accordance with, but without limiting, section 85) be decided on the balance of probabilities. 10

(2) **Subsection (1)**—

(a) does not affect the application to the proceeding of section 12A of the Family Court Act 1980 (which applies under section 12A(3)(~~da~~) of that Act, and under which the court hearing the proceeding may receive any evidence, whether or not admissible under the Evidence Act 2006, that the court considers may assist it to determine the proceeding); and 15

(b) applies despite any contrary law (for example, every enactment or other law in the decision in *Mark v Police* [2013] NZHC 1041). 20

68 Section 124O amended (Issue of warrant to arrest person who contravenes Police safety order or fails to attend adjourned proceedings)

Replace section 124O(1) with:

(1) Subsection (2) applies if—

(a) the bound person refuses or fails to comply with a Police safety order, or any condition of the order; or 25

(b) the District Court is satisfied that the bound person has refused or failed to comply with a Police safety order, and the bound person does not attend personally at the time and place to which proceedings have been adjourned under section 124N(1)(c)(i). 30

New Part 6B inserted

69 New Part 6B inserted

After Part 6A, insert:

Part 6B

~~Information requests, use, and disclosure, and service delivery codes of practice~~

Purpose and interpretation

124T Purpose of this Part	5
The purpose of this Part is to—	
(a) enable family violence agencies and social services practitioners to request, use, or disclose personal information for purposes related to family violence; and	
(b) require family violence agencies and social services practitioners, in certain circumstances, to consider disclosing personal information for those purposes; and	10
(c) provide for codes of practice to guide the delivery of services provided, to stop or prevent family violence, to victims or perpetrators of family violence.	15
124U Interpretation	
In this Part, unless the context otherwise requires,—	
DHB means an organisation established as a DHB (that is to say, as a district health board) by or under section 19 of the New Zealand Public Health and Disability Act 2000	20
family violence agency means any of the following:	
(a) a specified government agency (as defined in this section):	
(b) any non-governmental organisation that is funded wholly or in part by government, and that exercises powers, performs functions, or provides services, for 1 or both of the following purposes:	25
(i) to protect, or otherwise help, victims of family violence:	
(ii) to help people to stop their inflicting of family violence:	
(c) any school board:	
(d) any licensed early childhood service	
family violence risk or need assessment means an assessment of risk, or of need, arising from family violence	30
held includes deemed for the purposes of the Official Information Act 1982 to be held (<i>see</i>, for example, section 2(4) and (5) of that Act)	
licensed early childhood service has the same meaning as in section 309 of the Education Act 1989	35

perpetrator, of family violence, means either of the following:

- (a) a person who has inflicted, or may have inflicted, family violence (even if no offence involving the violence was, is, or is to be, admitted or prosecuted);
- (b) a person who is inflicting, or may be inflicting, family violence (even if no offence involving the violence is, or is to be, admitted or prosecuted)

personal information has the same meaning as in section 2 of the Privacy Act 1993

school board means a board or body that is, or 1 or more managers who are,—

- (a) a board as defined in section 60, and for the purposes of Part 7 (control and management of State schools), of the Education Act 1989; or
- (b) a sponsor of a partnership school kura hourua (as those terms are defined in section 2 of that Act); or
- (c) the manager or managers of a private school that is registered under section 35A of that Act

social services practitioner means an individual who is providing education, health, or other social services as all or any of the following:

- (a) a holder of a teacher's practising certificate, or a limited authority to teach, under the Education Act 1989;
- (b) a person who is, or is deemed to be, registered with an authority as a practitioner of a particular health profession under the Health Practitioners Competence Assurance Act 2003;
- (c) a registered social worker (as defined in section 4 of the Social Workers Registration Act 2003)

specified government agency means any of the following:

- (a) Accident Compensation Corporation;
- (b) Department of Corrections;
- (c) Ministry of Education;
- (d) Ministry of Health;
- (e) any DHB;
- (f) Housing New Zealand Corporation;
- (g) every registered community housing provider (as defined in section 2(1) of the Housing Restructuring and Tenancy Matters Act 1992);
- (h) the part of the Ministry of Business, Innovation, and Employment referred to as Immigration New Zealand;
- (i) Ministry of Justice;
- (j) New Zealand Police;
- (ja) Ministry for Vulnerable Children, Oranga Tamariki;

- (k) Ministry of Social Development:
 (l) any government agency established in substitution for, or set up to take over any relevant function of, the departments and agencies listed in **paragraphs (a) to (k)**

victim, of family violence, means a person who—

- (a) has experienced, is experiencing, or may experience, family violence; or
 (b) is, has been, or may be, affected by family violence.

Information requests, use, and disclosure

124V Agencies and practitioners may request, use, and disclose information

- (1) A family violence agency or social services practitioner may request personal information about a victim or perpetrator of family violence from any, or from another, family violence agency or social services practitioner, to use or disclose for all or any of the following purposes:
- (a) to make, or contribute to, a family violence risk or need assessment;
- (b) to make, or contribute to the making or carrying out of, a decision or plan that is related to, or that arises from or responds to, family violence;
- (c) to help ensure that a victim is protected from family violence.
- (2) The rest of this section applies to a family violence agency that, or social services practitioner who, holds personal information about a victim or perpetrator of family violence (the **holder agency or practitioner**).
- (3) The holder agency or practitioner may use the personal information for all or any of the purposes in **subsection (1)(a) to (c)**.
- (4) The holder agency or practitioner may disclose the personal information to any, or to another, family violence agency or social services practitioner (the **recipient agency or practitioner**)—
- (a) if the holder agency or practitioner believes on reasonable grounds that the disclosure will or may help the recipient agency or practitioner to use the personal information for all or any of the purposes specified in **subsection (1)(a) to (c)**; and
- (b) after, or without, receiving from the recipient agency or practitioner a request to disclose personal information to the recipient agency or practitioner for use for all or any of those purposes.
- (5) In making a decision whether or not to disclose information under this section (which authorises, but does not require, a decision that information be made available), the holder agency or practitioner must have regard to the principle that helping to ensure that a victim is protected from family violence should usually take precedence over both—
- (a) any applicable confidentiality of the information; and

<p>(b) any applicable limit under information privacy principle 11 in section 6 of the Privacy Act 1993 on disclosure of the information.</p> <p>(6) When requesting, using, or disclosing information under this section, an agency or practitioner must comply with any applicable code issued under section 124Y.</p> <p>124VA Relationship with other enactments</p> <p>(1) Section 124V does not affect or limit court information being able to be accessed by, disclosed to, or shared with, a family violence agency or social services practitioner only as authorised by or under —</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">(a) section 236 or 237 of the District Court Act 2016; or</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">(b) section 173 or 174 of the Senior Courts Act 2016; or</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">(c) regulations made under section 127(c) of this Act; or</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">(d) any other enactment.</p> <p>(2) Section 124V does not affect or limit any collection, use, or disclosure of the information authorised or required by or under the Privacy Act 1993 or any other enactment.</p> <p>(3) Disclosure under section 124V does not limit the right, under a privilege or right referred to in section 53(5), 54, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, or 68 of the Evidence Act 2006, to refuse to disclose any communication or information sought by a requirement to provide information.</p> <p>124W Duty to consider information disclosure</p> <p>(1) This section applies to a family violence agency that, or social services practitioner who, holds personal information about a victim or perpetrator of family violence (the holder agency or practitioner).</p> <p>(2) The holder agency or practitioner must consider disclosing that information under section 124V to any, or to another, family violence agency or social services practitioner (the recipient agency or practitioner) if the holder agency or practitioner —</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">(a) believes on reasonable grounds that disclosure to the recipient agency or practitioner will or may help ensure that a victim is protected from family violence; or</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">(b) receives from the recipient agency or practitioner a request to disclose personal information of that kind or description to the recipient agency or practitioner for use for all or any of the purposes specified in section 124V(1)(a) to (c).</p> <p>124X Protection of agency or practitioner disclosing information under section 124V</p> <p>(1) This section applies to the disclosure by an agency or a practitioner, and in any manner, of information under section 124V.</p>	<p>5</p> <p>10</p> <p>15</p> <p>20</p> <p>25</p> <p>30</p> <p>35</p>
---	--

- (2) No civil, criminal, or disciplinary proceedings lie against the agency or practitioner in respect of that disclosure, or the manner of that disclosure, by the agency or practitioner of that information.
- (3) However, **subsection (2)** does not apply if that information was disclosed in bad faith. 5
- Compare: 1989 No 24 s 16; 1996 No 9 s 17; 2009 No 35 s 44

Service delivery codes of practice

124Y Codes of practice: service delivery

- (1) The Governor-General may from time to time, by Order in Council made on the recommendation of the Minister of Justice, issue codes of practice to guide delivery of services provided— 10
- (a) to victims or perpetrators of family violence, or both; and
- (b) to stop or prevent family violence.
- (2) A code of practice may contain provisions on all or any of the following: 15
- (a) assessment and management of risk related to family violence;
- (b) workforce competencies;
- (c) information requests, use, and disclosure under this Part;
- (d) outcomes of assessments, programmes, or prescribed services.
- (3) **Subsection (2)** does not limit **subsection (1)**.
- (4) A code of practice must not be inconsistent with this Act, public register codes of practice issued under Part 6, or regulations or rules of court made under or for the purposes of this Act. 20
- (4A) The Minister may recommend the issuing, amendment, replacement, or revocation of code of practice provisions on information requests, use, or disclosure only after the Minister has consulted on the matter the Privacy Commissioner. 25
- (5) In this section, **delivery of services** includes the delivery of services for the purposes of, or incidental to, the exercise of a power conferred by or under this Act.

Miscellaneous provisions (Part 7)

- 69A Section 126 amended (Rules of court)** 30
- (1) In section 126(1)(a), before “this Act”, insert “Part 6A (Police safety orders) of”.
- (2) In section 126(1)(b), before “this Act”, insert “Part 6A of”.
- (3) In section 126(2)(h), replace “the Secretary” with “a Registrar”.

70 Section 127 amended (Regulations)

(1AA) In section 127, after “by Order in Council”, insert “made on the recommendation of the Minister of Justice”.

(1) Replace section 127(a) and (b) with:

- (aaa) ~~specifying types of non-standard services (for the purposes of the definition in section 2 of prescribed non-standard service), types of standard services (for the purposes of the definition in section 2 of prescribed standard service), or both:~~ 5
- (a) ~~prescribing for the purposes of all or any of **sections 12B, 51B, and 124HB**,~~ 10
 - (i) ~~the process to be followed by a person or an organisation seeking an approval by way of an application (see **section 12B(2)(a), 51B(2)(a), or 124HB(2)(a)**), the process to be followed for an own-motion approval (see **section 12B(2)(b), 51B(2)(b), or 124HB(2)(b)**), or both; and~~ 15
 - (ii) ~~the criteria that the Minister of Justice or (as the case requires) the Secretary must apply when deciding whether to grant, amend, suspend, or cancel an approval (for example, criteria for when a person or an organisation may under **section 51B(4)** be granted or hold both an approval to undertake assessments for, and an approval to provide, prescribed services):~~ 20
- (b) ~~prescribing the amount of fees and expenses, or a method for calculating the amount of fees and expenses, payable for all or any of the following:~~
 - (i) ~~the provision by assessors of assessments under **Part 2A**:~~ 25
 - (ii) ~~the provision by service providers of programmes, prescribed services, or both under **Part 2A**:~~ 25
- (c) ~~authorising disclosure to, or sharing with, an assessor or a service provider (as those terms are defined in **section 51A**)—~~
 - (i) ~~of court information subject to section 236 or 237 of the District Court Act 2016 or section 173 or 174 the Senior Courts Act 2016; and~~ 30
 - (ii) ~~for the purposes of all or stated provisions of this Act; and~~
 - (iii) ~~by the court concerned or under its authority or direction:~~

(1A) In section 127(g), replace “section 51O or 51P” with “**section 51U or 51V**”.

(2) After section 127(g), insert: 35

- (ga) ~~prescribing the amount of fees and expenses, or a method for calculating the amount of fees and expenses, payable for the provision by assessors of assessments under **section 124HA**:~~

70A ~~New section 127A inserted (Consultation required for some regulations under section 127)~~

After section 127, insert:

127A ~~Consultation required for some regulations under section 127~~

Before recommending regulations be made under ~~section 127(a) or (c)~~, the Minister of Justice must first consult,—

- (a) so far as the regulations relate to ~~section 12B or 51B~~, the Principal Family Court Judge:
- (b) so far as the regulations relate to ~~section 124HB~~, the Chief District Court Judge:
- (c) so far as the regulations relate to court information subject to section 236 or 237 of the District Court Act 2016, the Chief District Court Judge:
- (d) so far as the regulations relate to court information subject to section 173 or 174 of the Senior Courts Act 2016, the Chief Justice:

Schedules and updating or consequential amendments 15

71 ~~New Schedule 1 inserted~~

Insert the ~~Schedule 1~~ set out in ~~Schedule 1~~ of this Act as the first schedule to appear after the last section of the principal Act.

71A ~~Amendments to update expression~~

In the following provisions, replace “pursuant to” with “under” in each place: 20

- (1) section 2, definition of **applicant**, paragraph (b):
- (2) section 2, definition of **associated respondent**:
- (3) section 2, definition of **dwellinghouse**, paragraph (a):
- (4) section 2, definition of **protected person**, paragraph (e):
- (5) section 2, definition of **registered foreign protection order**: 25
- (6) section 2, definition of **special condition**:
- (7) section 2, definition of **specified person**:
- (8) section 2, definition of **tenant**, paragraph (b):
- (9) section 13(4)(b), (c), and (d), (5), and (5)(b), (c), and (d):
- (10) section 17(3) and (4): 30
- (11) section 21(4) and (5):
- (12) section 22(1)(b):
- (13) section 23(5) and (6)(a) and (b):
- (14) section 24(1)(b), (2), (2)(b), and (3):
- (15) section 25(1), (1)(a)(i), (b), and (c), (1)(d)(i), and (2): 35

(16)	section 26(2)(a) and (b):	
(17)	section 45(1)(b) and (c) and (2):	
(18)	section 46(3)(a) and (b):	
(19)	section 47(2)(a) and (b), (3), and (4)(a) and (b):	
(20)	section 55(1)(a) and (b):	5
(21)	section 58(3)(b)(i) and (ii):	
(22)	section 60(2A) and (5)(b) and (c):	
(23)	section 65(1)(a) and (c):	
(24)	section 69(1)(a) and (c):	
(25)	section 70(2A) and (6)(b) and (c):	10
(26)	section 74(2):	
(27)	section 77(1A), (2), (3), and (4):	
(28)	section 78(4):	
(29)	section 79(2) and (3)(a):	
(30)	section 80(1), (2), (3), and (5):	15
(31)	section 80A(1):	
(32)	section 82(3)(b)(iii):	
(33)	section 83(1)(d) and (e) and (4):	
(34)	section 90(3):	
(35)	section 98 and 98(b):	20
(36)	section 99:	
(37)	section 100(1):	
(38)	section 101(2)(a):	
(39)	section 102:	
(40)	section 110(2)(b):	25
(41)	section 111:	
(42)	section 114(1), (2)(d)(ii), (2), (3)(b)(ii), and (5):	
(43)	section 118(1), (2), (3), and (4):	
(44)	section 119:	
(45)	section 120:	30
(46)	section 121(2):	
(47)	section 122(2)(a):	

72 Other enactments amended consequentially

- (1) Amend the Acts listed in **Part 1 of Schedule 2** as indicated in that Part.

- (2) Amend the legislative instruments listed in **Part 2 of Schedule 2** as indicated in that Part.

Part 1

Preliminary provisions

- 3** **Purpose of this Act** 5
- Purpose*
- (1) The purpose of this **Act** is to stop and prevent family violence by—
- (a) recognising that family violence, in all its forms, is unacceptable; and
 - (b) stopping and preventing perpetrators from inflicting family violence; and
 - (c) keeping victims, including children, safe from family violence. 10
- Duty to be guided by purpose*
- (2) A court that, or a person who, exercises a power conferred by or under this **Act** must be guided in the exercise of the power by that purpose.
- Examples of duty*
- (3) For example, a family violence agency or social services practitioner exercising a power conferred by or under **Part 2** (information sharing) must be guided in the exercise of the power by that purpose. 15
- (4) For example, the District Court exercising a power conferred by or under **Part 3** (Police safety orders) must be guided in the exercise of the power by that purpose. 20
- 4** **Principles**
- The following principles are to guide the achievement of the purpose of this **Act**:
- (a) family violence, in all its forms, is unacceptable:
 - (b) decision makers should, whenever appropriate, recognise that family violence is often behaviour that appears to be minor or trivial when viewed in isolation, but forms part of a pattern of behaviour that causes cumulative harm: 25
 - (c) decision makers should, whenever appropriate, recognise that family violence often is or includes coercive or controlling behaviour: 30
 - (d) decision makers should, whenever appropriate, recognise that children are particularly vulnerable to family violence, including seeing or hearing violence against others:
 - (e) decision makers should, whenever appropriate, recognise that children are at particular risk of lasting harm to their current and future well-being: 35

- (f) decision makers should, whenever appropriate, recognise that other factors (for example, all or any of disability, health condition, and old age) may mean that people are particularly vulnerable to family violence:
- (g) decision makers should, whenever appropriate, recognise that early intervention helps to stop and prevent family violence: 5
- (h) perpetrators of family violence should face effective responses to, and sanctions for, family violence:
- (i) perpetrators of family violence should have access to, and in some cases be required to engage with, services to help them stop and prevent their family violence: 10
- (j) victims of family violence should have access to services to help secure their safety from family violence:
- (k) arrangements that support the ongoing safety and well-being of a victim of family violence should whenever practicable be sustained (for example, employment, education, housing, or community involvement): 15
- (l) responses to family violence should be culturally appropriate and, in particular, responses involving Māori should reflect tikanga Māori (Māori customary values and practices):
- (m) decision makers should consider the views of victims of family violence, and respect those views unless a good reason exists in the particular circumstances for not doing so (for example, because doing so would or may compromise victims' safety): 20
- (n) decision makers should collaborate, whenever appropriate, to identify, stop, prevent, and otherwise respond to family violence:
- (o) access to the court should be as speedy, inexpensive, and simple as is consistent with justice. 25

5 Guide to this Act

- (1) **Part 1** is about preliminary provisions and contains the purpose of this **Act**, principles to guide the achievement of that purpose, definitions, and other preliminary provisions. 30
- (2) **Part 2** is about information sharing and contains provisions enabling information sharing, by and with stated people, for purposes related to family violence (*see section 18*).
- (3) **Part 3** is about Police safety orders and contains provisions on the issuing, serving, duration, effect, and contravention of Police safety orders (*see section 26*). 35
- (4) **Part 4** is about protection orders and contains provisions on applications for, and the scope, conditions, duration, variation, discharge, and enforcement of, protection orders (*see section 59*).

- (5) **Part 5** is about property orders and contains provisions on applications for, and the effect, conditions, duration, variation, discharge, and enforcement of, property orders (*see section 114*).
- (6) **Part 6** is about procedure and contains provisions on temporary orders, general procedural matters, and appeals (*see section 146*). 5
- (7) **Part 7** is about programmes and prescribed services and contains provisions on safety programmes for protected people, mandatory non-violence programmes and discretionary prescribed services for respondents, and enforcement and powers when a matter is referred back to the court (*see section 183*). 10
- (8) **Part 8** is about overseas protection orders and contains provisions on enforcement of New Zealand protection orders overseas and enforcement in New Zealand of foreign protection orders (*see section 215*).
- (9) **Part 9** is about public registers not publishing identifying information relating to a protected person (*see section 229*). 15
- (10) **Part 10** contains other provisions (for example, about regulations, rules, and codes of practice) (*see section 248*).
- 6** **Guide to related sentencing provisions**
- (1) **Sections 123A to 123H (protection orders) of the Sentencing Act 2002** apply if— 20
- (a) an offender is convicted of a family violence offence (as defined in **section 123A** of that Act); and
- (b) no protection order made under this **Act** is in force against the offender for the protection of the victim of the offence.
- (2) Those related sentencing provisions enable the court, as well as imposing a sentence or making any other order, to make a protection order against the offender if— 25
- (a) the court is satisfied that the making of the order is necessary for the protection of the victim of the offence; and
- (b) the victim of the offence does not object to the making of the order. 30
- 7** **Status of guides**
- Guides in this **Act** to provisions are only a guide to the general scheme and effect of those provisions.
- 8** **Interpretation**
- In this **Act**, unless the context otherwise requires,— 35
- abuse** means abuse within the meaning of **section 10**
- ancillary furniture order** means an order, or a temporary order, made under **section 128**

applicant means—

- (a) a person who applies for an order under this **Act** on their own behalf;
- (b) the person on whose behalf an application for an order is made under **section 62, 67, 69, 140(2)(a) or (3)(b), or 143**

application without notice means an application made without notice to the person or people against whom the application is made 5

approved organisation means an organisation approved under **section 71**

associated respondent means a person against whom a protection order applies because of a direction made under **section 89**

chief executive means the chief executive of the department for the time being responsible for the administration of the Oranga Tamariki Act 1989 10

child means a person who is under the age of 18 years

child of the applicant's family, for an applicant and at a time, means a child who at that time ordinarily or periodically resides with the applicant, whether or not— 15

- (a) the child is a child of the applicant, the respondent, or both;
- (b) for a protection order, the child—
 - (i) resided ordinarily or periodically with the applicant at the time when the order was made; or
 - (ii) was born only after the time when the order was made 20

constable has the meaning given to it by section 4 of the Policing Act 2008

contact, by a respondent or other person, and with a child or protected person, means 1 or both of the following:

- (a) any form of direct interaction (that is, face to face interaction):
- (b) any form of indirect interaction, including, without limitation,— 25
 - (i) by telephone, letters or other writing, or email; or
 - (ii) by communication on or via an Internet site; or
 - (iii) by other digital communication

common biological parent, for a person (**P**) who is a biological parent of a child, means another person who is also a biological parent of that child 30

country includes any State, territory, province, or other part of a country

court—

- (a) means the Family Court; and includes a Family Court Judge; or
- (b) if another court has jurisdiction in the proceedings, means that court

day-to-day care has the meaning given to it by section 8 of the Care of Children Act 2004 35

digital communication has the same meaning as in section 4 of the Harmful Digital Communications Act 2015

dwellinghouse includes—

- (a) any flat or town house, whether or not occupied under a licence to occupy within the meaning of section 122 of the Land Transfer Act 2017: 5
- (b) any mobile home, caravan, or other means of shelter placed or erected upon any land and intended for occupation on that land

encourage includes to incite, counsel, or procure

family member, in relation to a person, means— 10

- (a) any other person who is or has been related to the person—
 - (i) by blood; or
 - (ii) by or through marriage, a civil union, or a de facto relationship; or
 - (iii) by adoption;
- (b) any other person who is a member of the person’s whānau or other culturally recognised family group 15

family relationship means one of the relationships set out in **section 12**

family violence has the meaning set out in **section 9**

firearms licence means a firearms licence issued under section 24 of the Arms Act 1983 20

foreign protection order—

- (a) means an order made by a court in a prescribed foreign country, being—
 - (i) an order to protect a person from behaviour by the person against whom the order is made, where, if the behaviour occurred in New Zealand, it would be behaviour in respect of which a protection order could be made under this Act; or 25
 - (ii) an order that varies, discharges, or is made in substitution for such an order; but
- (b) does not include—
 - (i) an order made without notice; or 30
 - (ii) an order of an interim nature; or
 - (iii) an order made by a court in a prescribed foreign country that varies, discharges, or is made in substitution for a New Zealand order that is registered or is otherwise enforceable in that country

furniture order means an order, or a temporary order, made under **section 134** 35

government organisation means—

- (a) a department specified in Schedule 1 of the State Sector Act 1988; or

- (b) a Crown entity (as defined in section 7 of the Crown Entities Act 2004)
ill-treat, in relation to an animal, has the same meaning as in section 2(1) of
the Animal Welfare Act 1999
- inflict family violence, in relation to any person, means to engage in behaviour
that amounts to family violence against that person 5
- lawyer has the meaning given to it by section 6 of the Lawyers and Convey-
ancers Act 2006
- occupation order means an order, or a temporary order, made under **sec-**
tion 116
- parenting order has the meaning given to it by section 8 of the Care of Chil-
dren Act 2004 10
- partner, in the phrase “spouse or partner” and in related contexts, means, in
relation to a person (P),—
- (a) P’s civil union partner; or
 (b) P’s de facto partner; or 15
 (c) P’s common biological parent (as defined in this section)
- perpetrator, of family violence,—
- (a) means a person who has inflicted, or is inflicting, family violence (even
if no offence involving the violence was, is, or is to be, admitted or pros-
ecuted); but 20
- (b) in **Part 2**, has the meaning given in **section 19**
- person lacking capacity, for the purposes of **section 67**, means a person who
is aged 18 years old or over and who—
- (a) lacks, wholly or partly, the capacity to understand the nature, and to fore-
see the consequences, of decisions in respect of matters relating to the
person’s personal care and welfare; or 25
- (b) has the capacity to understand the nature, and to foresee the consequen-
ces, of decisions in respect of matters relating to the person’s personal
care and welfare, but wholly lacks the capacity to communicate deci-
sions in respect of such matters 30
- prescribed foreign country means—
- (a) Australia (including any state or territory of Australia); or
 (b) any other country outside New Zealand that is declared, by Order in
Council made under **section 227**, to be a prescribed foreign country
- prescribed non-standard service means a service that— 35
- (a) is, or is to be, provided to a respondent by a service provider (as defined
in **section 184**); and

- (b) has the objective of stopping or preventing family violence, or helping the respondent to stop inflicting family violence; and
- (c) is a type of non-standard service specified in regulations made under **section 249(a)**

prescribed service means a service that is— 5

- (a) a prescribed non-standard service; or
- (b) a prescribed standard service

prescribed standard service means a service that—

- (a) is, or is to be, provided to a respondent by a service provider (as defined in **section 184**); and 10
- (b) has the objective of stopping or preventing family violence, or helping the respondent to stop inflicting family violence; and
- (c) is a type of standard service specified in regulations made under **section 249(a)**

property, in relation to a person, means property that— 15

- (a) the person owns; or
- (b) the person does not own but that—
- (i) the person uses or enjoys; or
- (ii) is available for the person's use or enjoyment; or
- (iii) is in the person's care or custody; or 20
- (iv) is at the person's dwellinghouse

property order means an order made under **Part 5**

protected person, in relation to a protection order, means—

- (a) the person for whose protection the order is made;
- (b) any child of that person's family; 25
- (c) any person for whose benefit the order applies under a direction made under **section 87**

protection order means an order, or a temporary order, made under **section 79**

registered foreign protection order means a foreign protection order that is registered in a court under **section 219** 30

Registrar means the Registrar, or a Deputy Registrar, of a court

representative,—

- (a) in relation to a child, means a litigation guardian or next friend appointed under or recognised by rules of court, or an approved organisation authorised by **section 74**, to take proceedings under this **Act** on behalf of that child; 35

(b) in relation to a person lacking capacity to whom **section 67** applies, means a litigation guardian appointed under or recognised by rules of court, or an approved organisation authorised by **section 74**, to take proceedings under this **Act** on behalf of that person:

(c) in relation to a person to whom **section 69** applies, means a litigation guardian appointed under that section, or an approved organisation authorised by **section 74**, to take proceedings under this **Act** on behalf of that person 5

respondent means the person against whom an application has been made for an order under this **Act**; and includes a person (other than an associated respondent) against whom an order is made under this **Act** 10

Secretary means the chief executive of the Ministry of Justice

special condition, in relation to a protection order, means any condition of the order imposed under **section 103**

specified person means a person for whose benefit a protection order applies under a direction made under **section 87** 15

standard condition about weapons means the standard condition contained in **section 98**

temporary order means an order of limited duration that is made on an application without notice 20

tenancy order means an order, or a temporary order, made under **section 122**

tenant, in relation to any dwellinghouse, includes any person—

(a) whose tenancy of that dwellinghouse has expired or been determined; and

(b) who is for the time being deemed, under any enactment or rule of law, to continue to be the tenant of the dwellinghouse 25

weapon means any firearm, airgun, pistol, restricted weapon, ammunition, or explosive, as those terms are defined in the Arms Act 1983.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 2

9 Meaning of family violence 30

(1) In this **Act**, **family violence**, in relation to a person, means violence inflicted—

(a) against that person; and

(b) by any other person with whom that person is, or has been, in a family relationship.

(2) In this section, **violence** means all or any of the following: 35

(a) physical abuse:

(b) sexual abuse:

(c) psychological abuse.

- (3) Violence against a person includes a pattern of behaviour (done, for example, to isolate from family members or friends) that is made up of a number of acts that are all or any of physical abuse, sexual abuse, and psychological abuse, and that may have 1 or both of the following features:
- (a) it is coercive or controlling (because it is done against the person to coerce or control, or with the effect of coercing or controlling, the person): 5
- (b) it causes the person, or may cause the person, cumulative harm.
- (4) Violence against a person may be dowry-related violence (that is, violence that arises solely or in part from concerns about whether, how, or how much any gifts, goods, money, other property, or other benefits are— 10
- (a) given to or for a party to a marriage or proposed marriage; and
- (b) received by or for the other party to the marriage or proposed marriage).
- (5) **Subsection (2) is not limited by subsections (3) and (4) and must be taken to include references to, and so must be read with, sections 10 and 11.** 15
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 3(1), (2)

10 **Meaning of abuse**

- (1) A single act may amount to abuse.
- (2) A number of acts that form part of a pattern of behaviour (even if all or any of those acts, when viewed in isolation, may appear to be minor or trivial) may amount to abuse. 20
- (3) This section does not limit **section 9(2)**.
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 3(4)

11 **Meaning of psychological abuse**

- (1) Psychological abuse includes— 25
- (a) threats of physical abuse, of sexual abuse, or of abuse of a kind stated in **paragraphs (b) to (f)**:
- (b) intimidation or harassment (for example, all or any of the following behaviour that is intimidation or harassment:
- (i) watching, loitering near, or preventing or hindering access to or from a person's place of residence, business, or employment, or educational institution, or any other place that the person visits often: 30
- (ii) following the person about or stopping or accosting a person in any place: 35
- (iii) if a person is present on or in any land or building, entering or remaining on or in that land or building in circumstances that constitute a trespass):

- (c) damage to property:
- (d) ill-treatment of 1 or both of the following:
- (i) household pets:
- (ii) other animals whose welfare affects significantly, or is likely to affect significantly, a person's well-being: 5
- (e) financial or economic abuse (for example, unreasonably denying or limiting access to financial resources, or preventing or restricting employment opportunities or access to education):
- (f) in relation to a person unable, by reason of age, disability, health condition, or any other cause, to withdraw from the care or charge of another person, hindering or removing (or threatening to hinder or remove) access to any aid or device, medication, or other support that affects, or is likely to affect, the person's quality of life: 10
- (g) in relation to a child, abuse stated in **subsection (2)**.
- (2) A person psychologically abuses a child if that person— 15
- (a) causes or allows the child to see or hear the physical, sexual, or psychological abuse of a person with whom the child has a family relationship;
or
- (b) puts the child, or allows the child to be put, at real risk of seeing or hearing that abuse occurring. 20
- (3) However, the person who suffers the abuse in **subsection (2)(a) and (b)** is not regarded, under **subsection (2)**, as having (as the case may be)—
- (a) caused or allowed the child to see or hear that abuse; or
- (b) put the child, or allowed the child to be put, at risk of seeing or hearing that abuse. 25
- (4) Psychological abuse may be or include behaviour that does not involve actual or threatened physical or sexual abuse.
- (5) This section does not limit **section 9(2)(c)**.
Compare: 1995 No 86 s 3(3), (5)
- 12** **Meaning of family relationship: general** 30
- For the purposes of this **Act**, a person (A) is in a **family relationship** with another person (B) if A—
- (a) is a spouse or partner of B; or
- (b) is a family member of B; or
- (c) ordinarily shares a household with B (*see also* **section 13**); or 35
- (d) has a close personal relationship with B (*see also* **section 14**).
Compare: 1995 No 86 s 4(1)

13 Meaning of family relationship: sharing household

For the purposes of **section 12(c)**, a person (A) is not regarded as sharing a household with another person (B) by reason only of the fact that—

- (a) A has, with B,—
 - (i) a landlord-tenant relationship; or 5
 - (ii) an employer-employee relationship; or
 - (iii) an employee-employee relationship; and
- (b) A and B occupy a common dwellinghouse (whether or not other people also occupy that dwellinghouse). 10

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 4(2)

14 Meaning of family relationship: close personal relationship

(1) A person (A) is not regarded as having a close personal relationship with another person (B) under **section 12(d)** by reason only of the fact that A has, with B,—

- (a) an employer-employee relationship; or 15
- (b) an employee-employee relationship.

(2) A person (A) is not prevented from having a close personal relationship with another person (B) under **section 12(d)** by reason only of the fact that A has, with B, a recipient of care-carer relationship.

(3) In determining whether a person (A) has a close personal relationship with another person (B) under **section 12(d)**, the court must have regard to— 20

- (a) the nature and intensity of the relationship, and in particular—
 - (i) the amount of time A and B spend together;
 - (ii) the place or places where that time is ordinarily spent;
 - (iii) the manner in which that time is ordinarily spent; 25
- (b) the duration of the relationship.

(4) Despite **subsection (3)(a)**, it is not necessary for a person (A) to have a sexual relationship with another person (B) in order for A to have a close personal relationship with B.

(5) **Subsections (2), (3), and (4)** do not limit the matters to which a court may have regard in determining, under **section 12(d)**, whether a person has a close personal relationship with another person. 30

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 4(3), (4)

15 Status of examples

An example provided in this **Act** of the operation of a provision of an enactment— 35

- (a) does not limit the provision; and

(b) may extend the operation of the provision.

Compare: 2012 No 120 s 5A; 2014 No 58 s 5(2); Acts Interpretation Act 1901 s 15AD (Aust)

16 Transitional, savings, and related provisions

The transitional, savings, and related provisions set out in **Schedule 1** have effect according to their terms.

5

17 Act binds the Crown

This **Act** binds the Crown.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 6

Part 2 **Information sharing**

10

Purpose and interpretation

18 Purpose of this Part

(1) The purpose of this **Part** is to encourage family violence agencies and social services practitioners to collaborate to identify, stop, prevent, and otherwise respond to family violence.

15

(2) To help achieve that purpose, this **Part**—

(a) enables family violence agencies and social services practitioners to request, use, or disclose personal information for purposes related to family violence; and

(b) requires family violence agencies and social services practitioners, in certain circumstances, to consider disclosing personal information for those purposes.

20

19 Interpretation

In this **Part**, unless the context otherwise requires,—

family violence agency means any of the following:

25

(a) a specified government agency (as defined in this section):

(b) any non-governmental organisation that is funded wholly or in part by government, and that exercises powers, performs functions, or provides services, for 1 or both of the following purposes:

(i) to protect, or otherwise help, victims of family violence:

30

(ii) to help people to stop their inflicting of family violence:

(c) any school board:

(d) any licensed early childhood service

family violence risk or need assessment means an assessment of risk, or of need, arising from family violence

35

held includes deemed for the purposes of the Official Information Act 1982 to be held (*see*, for example, section 2(4) and (5) of that Act)

holder agency or practitioner means any family violence agency that, or social services practitioner who, holds personal information about a victim or perpetrator of family violence

5

licensed early childhood service has the same meaning as in section 309 of the Education Act 1989

perpetrator, of family violence, means either of the following:

(a) a person who has inflicted, or may have inflicted, family violence (even if no offence involving the violence was, is, or is to be, admitted or prosecuted):

10

(b) a person who is inflicting, or may be inflicting, family violence (even if no offence involving the violence is, or is to be, admitted or prosecuted)

personal information has the same meaning as in section 2 of the Privacy Act 1993

15

recipient agency or practitioner, for a holder agency or practitioner and personal information, means any, or any other, family violence agency or social services practitioner to whom the information is to be disclosed by the holder agency or practitioner

school board means a board or body that is, or 1 or more managers who are,—

20

(a) a board as defined in section 60, and for the purposes of Part 7 (control and management of State schools), of the Education Act 1989; or

(b) a sponsor of a partnership school kura hourua (as those terms are defined in section 2 of that Act); or

(c) the manager or managers of a private school that is registered under section 35A of that Act

25

social services practitioner means an individual who is providing education, health, or other social services as all or any of the following:

(a) a holder of a teacher's practising certificate, or a limited authority to teach, under the Education Act 1989:

30

(b) a person who is, or is deemed to be, registered with an authority as a practitioner of a particular health profession under the Health Practitioners Competence Assurance Act 2003:

(c) a registered social worker (as defined in section 4 of the Social Workers Registration Act 2003)

35

specified government agency means any of the following:

(a) Accident Compensation Corporation:

(b) Department of Corrections:

(c) Ministry of Education:

- (d) Ministry of Health:
- (e) any DHB (that is, an organisation established as a district health board by or under section 19 of the New Zealand Public Health and Disability Act 2000):
- (f) Housing New Zealand Corporation: 5
- (g) every registered community housing provider (as defined in section 2(1) of the Housing Restructuring and Tenancy Matters Act 1992):
- (h) the part of the Ministry of Business, Innovation, and Employment referred to as Immigration New Zealand:
- (i) Ministry of Justice: 10
- (j) New Zealand Police:
- (k) Oranga Tamariki—Ministry for Children:
- (l) Ministry of Social Development:
- (m) any government agency established in substitution for, or set up to take over any relevant function of, the departments and agencies listed in paragraphs (a) to (l) 15
- victim**, of family violence, means a person who—
- (a) has experienced, is experiencing, or may experience family violence (even if no offence involving the violence was, is, or is to be admitted or prosecuted); or 20
- (b) is, has been, or may be affected by family violence (even if no offence involving the violence was, is, or is to be admitted or prosecuted).

Information requests, use, and disclosure

20 Authorisations for agencies and practitioners

Information requests 25

- (1) A family violence agency or social services practitioner may request personal information about a victim or perpetrator of family violence from any, or from another, family violence agency or social services practitioner, to use or disclose for all or any of the following purposes:
- (a) to make, or contribute to, a family violence risk or need assessment: 30
- (b) to make, or contribute to the making or carrying out of, a decision or plan that is related to, or that arises from or responds to, family violence:
- (c) to help ensure that a victim is protected from family violence.

Information use and disclosure

- (2) The rest of this section applies to a holder agency or practitioner. 35
- (3) The holder agency or practitioner may use the personal information for all or any of the purposes in **subsection (1)(a) to (c).**

- (4) The holder agency or practitioner may disclose the personal information to a recipient agency or practitioner—
- (a) if the holder agency or practitioner believes on reasonable grounds that the disclosure will or may help the recipient agency or practitioner to use the personal information for all or any of the purposes specified in **sub-section (1)(a) to (c)**; and 5
- (b) after, or without, receiving from the recipient agency or practitioner a request to disclose personal information to the recipient agency or practitioner for use for all or any of those purposes.
- 21 Principle guiding decisions whether to disclose** 10
- (1) This section applies to a holder agency or practitioner that, or who, is deciding whether or not to disclose information under **section 20** (which authorises, but does not require, a decision that information be made available).
- (2) The holder agency or practitioner must have regard to the principle that helping to ensure that a victim is protected from family violence should usually take precedence over both— 15
- (a) any applicable duty to keep the information confidential; and
- (b) any applicable limit under information privacy principle 11 in section 6 of the Privacy Act 1993 on disclosure of the information.
- 22 Duty to comply with service delivery code of practice** 20
- (1) This section applies to an agency or practitioner requesting, using, or disclosing information under **section 20**.
- (2) The agency or practitioner must comply with any applicable code of practice provisions (on information requests, use, and disclosure) issued under **section 254(1) and (2)(c)**. 25
- 23 Relationship with other enactments**
- (1) **Section 20** does not affect or limit court information being able to be accessed by, disclosed to, or shared with, a family violence agency or social services practitioner only as authorised by or under—
- (a) section 236 or 237 of the District Court Act 2016; or 30
- (b) section 173 or 174 of the Senior Courts Act 2016; or
- (c) any other enactment.
- (2) **Section 20** does not affect or limit any collection, use, or disclosure of the information authorised or required by or under the Privacy Act 1993 or any other enactment. 35
- (3) Disclosure under **section 20** does not limit the right, under a privilege or right referred to in section 53(5), 54, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, or 68 of the Evidence

Act 2006, to refuse to disclose any communication or information sought by a requirement to provide information.

24 Duty to consider information disclosure

A holder agency or practitioner must consider disclosing personal information about a victim or perpetrator of family violence under **section 20** to a recipient agency or practitioner if the holder agency or practitioner— 5

- (a) believes on reasonable grounds that disclosure to the recipient agency or practitioner will or may help ensure that a victim is protected from family violence; or
- (b) receives from the recipient agency or practitioner a request to disclose personal information of that kind or description to the recipient agency or practitioner for use for all or any of the purposes specified in **section 20(1)(a) to (c)**. 10

25 Protection of holder agency or practitioner disclosing information

- (1) This section applies to the disclosure by a holder agency or a practitioner, and in any manner, of information under **section 20**. 15
- (2) No civil, criminal, or disciplinary proceedings lie against the holder agency or practitioner in respect of that disclosure, or the manner of that disclosure, by the holder agency or practitioner of that information.
- (3) However, **subsection (2)** does not apply if that information was disclosed in bad faith. 20

Compare: 1989 No 24 s 16; 1996 No 9 s 17; 2009 No 35 s 44

Part 3

Police safety orders

Preliminary provisions 25

26 Police safety order: guide to this Part

This **Part** contains provisions about a qualified constable issuing against a person (A) an order—

- (a) to help make another person (B) safe from family violence (see **section 28(1)**): 30
- (b) requiring A to vacate any land or building occupied by B (or any child residing ordinarily or periodically with B), to comply with family violence and no-contact conditions, and (if directed to do so) to arrange and attend a risk and needs assessment (see **sections 36 to 42**):
- (c) continuing in force for the period (not exceeding 10 days) specified in it (see **section 35**): 35

- (d) that, if A has failed or refused to comply with it, can result in A being taken into custody, and can be extended or renewed, or replaced with a temporary protection order (see **sections 43 to 54**).

27 Police safety order: interpretation

In this **Part**, unless the context otherwise requires,— 5

assessor, in **section 42**, means a person or an organisation that has been granted an approval—

- (a) under **section 56** (to carry out assessments under **section 42**); and
 (b) that has not been suspended or cancelled

bound person, in relation to an order, means the person against whom the order is issued 10

District Court—

- (a) includes a Justice or Justices, or a Community Magistrate or Community Magistrates, presiding over the District Court; but
 (b) does not include a Registrar 15

person at risk, in relation to an order,—

- (a) means a person named in the order for whose safety the order is issued; and
 (b) in **sections 36 to 39**, includes a protected child

Police safety order or order means an order issued under **section 28** 20

protected child, in relation to an order, means a child who resides ordinarily or periodically with a person named in the order for whose safety the order is issued

qualified constable means a constable who is of or above the level of position of sergeant. 25

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124A

Issuing, serving, and duration

28 Police safety order: power to issue order

- (1) A qualified constable may issue a Police safety order in the prescribed form against a person (A) who is, or has been, in a family relationship with another person (B) if the constable has reasonable grounds to believe that the issue of an order is necessary to help make B safe from family violence. 30
- (2) In deciding if the reasonable grounds to believe required by **subsection (1)** exist, the qualified constable must have regard to the matters specified in **section 29**. 35

- (3) A constable who is not a qualified constable may issue an order under this section only if the constable is specifically authorised by a qualified constable to issue that order.
Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124B
- 29 Police safety order: matters guiding issue and duration** 5
- (1) In considering whether to issue an order against A, the qualified constable must have regard to the following matters:
- (a) whether, in the circumstances, the constable considers it is likely that—
 - (i) A has inflicted, or is inflicting, family violence against B:
 - (ii) A has inflicted, or is inflicting, family violence against any other person with whom A has a family relationship: 10
 - (b) whether there is a likelihood that A will inflict, or again inflict, family violence against B:
 - (c) the welfare of any children residing ordinarily or periodically with B:
 - (d) the hardship that may be caused if the order is issued: 15
 - (e) any other matter the constable considers relevant.
- (2) In considering the period to be specified in the order, the qualified constable must also have regard to those matters (see **section 35(3)**).
Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124B
- 30 Police safety order: issue without consent** 20
- An order may be issued without the consent of B (the person for whose safety the order is proposed to be issued).
Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124C
- 31 Police safety order: limit on issuing against child**
- A qualified constable must not issue an order against a child unless satisfied that the child is aged 16 years old or over and that the order is justified by special circumstances. 25
Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124D
- 32 Police safety order: detention for issuing and serving**
- (1) A constable who is proposing to issue a Police safety order under **section 28** against any person may detain that person for a period, not exceeding 2 hours, that may be necessary to enable the constable to do 1 or more of the following: 30
- (a) obtain authorisation under **section 28(3)** to issue the order:
 - (b) issue the order:
 - (c) serve the order. 35
- (2) If a person who is detained under **subsection (1)** fails or refuses to remain at the place where that person is detained, that person—

- (a) commits an offence and is liable on conviction to the penalty specified in **subsection (4)**; and
- (b) may be arrested without warrant.
- (3) **Subsection (2)** applies in respect of a person detained under **subsection (1)(a)** regardless of whether an order is issued. 5
- (4) The maximum penalty for an offence against **subsection (2)(a)** is a fine not exceeding \$500.
- (5) In this section, **detain** includes move the person to a Police station.
Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124I
- 33 Police safety order: duty to explain order and any related direction for risk and needs assessment** 10
- (1) A constable who issues an order must, if and to the extent that it is reasonably practicable to do so in the circumstances, either at the time of issue or service of the order, explain to the bound person—
- (a) the purpose, duration, and effect of the order; and 15
- (b) the consequences that may follow if the bound person contravenes the order.
- (2) A constable who issues an order must also, either before or after issue and service of the order, explain to the person at risk the matters set out in **subsection (1)(a) and (b)**. 20
- (3) A constable or Police employee who, while a Police safety order is in force, issues to the bound person a direction under **section 42** must, if and to the extent that it is reasonably practicable to do so in the circumstances, either at the time of issue or service of the direction, explain to the bound person—
- (a) the purpose and effect of the direction; and 25
- (b) the consequences that may follow if the bound person fails or refuses to comply with the direction.
- (4) A constable or Police employee who issues a direction under **section 42** related to a Police safety order must also, either before or after issue and service of the direction, explain to the person at risk the order the matters set out in **subsection (3)(a) and (b)**. 30
Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124J
- 34 Police safety order: lapse if not served promptly on bound person**
- (1) An order issued under **section 28** must be served by a constable as soon as practicable on the bound person. 35
- (2) If an order issued under **section 28** has not been served within 48 hours from the time of issue, the order lapses.
Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124H

35 **Police safety order: duration**

- (1) An order comes into force immediately on being served on the bound person.
- (2) An order continues in force for the period specified in the order, but that period must not exceed 10 days.
- (3) In considering the period to be specified in the order, the qualified constable must have regard to the matters set out in **section 29(1)**. 5
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124K

*Effect***36** **Police safety order: effect: duty to vacate land or building**

A bound person must immediately vacate any land or building occupied by a person at risk, whether or not the person at risk has a legal or equitable interest in the land or building. 10

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124E

37 **Police safety order: effect: duty to surrender weapons**

A bound person must immediately surrender to a constable— 15

(a) any weapon (as defined in **section 8**) in the bound person's possession or control; and

(b) any firearms licence held by the bound person.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124E

38 **Police safety order: effect: no family violence, no contact, no having others breach order** 20

It is a condition of every order that the bound person must not—

(a) engage in behaviour that amounts to any form of family violence against a person at risk (see **sections 9, 10, and 11**):

(b) make any contact with a person at risk that is not contact authorised by **section 39** (which describes the condition in this paragraph as an order's **no-contact condition**): 25

(c) encourage a person to engage in behaviour against, or to make contact with, a person at risk, if the behaviour or contact, if engaged in or made by the bound person, would be prohibited by the order. 30

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124E

39 **Police safety order: effect: contact that is authorised, and not in breach of order's no-contact condition**

Contact by the person bound with a person at risk is authorised, and not in breach of an order's no-contact condition, if the contact is— 35

(a) reasonably necessary in any emergency; or

- (b) permitted under any special condition of any relevant protection order; or
- (c) necessary for the purposes of attending a family group conference (within the meaning of section 2 of the Oranga Tamariki Act 1989); or
- (d) necessary to attend any proceeding (of any kind) in or before any court or person acting judicially (a **legal proceeding**); or 5
- (e) necessary to attend any other matter that is associated with a legal proceeding, and that is a matter that the parties to the proceeding jointly attend (for example, a restorative justice conference, or a settlement conference convened under section 46Q of the Care of Children Act 2004). 10

40 Police safety order: effect: firearms licence suspended

While an order that has been issued is in force,—

- (a) any firearms licence held by the bound person is deemed to be suspended; and
- (b) the bound person is deemed, for all purposes, not to be the holder of a firearms licence. 15

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124F

41 Police safety order: effect: parenting orders suspended

(1) This section applies if an order is issued and—

- (a) a parenting order or day-to-day care or contact agreement is in force in respect of a protected child (as defined in **section 27**); and 20
- (b) the bound person is a party to that parenting order or agreement.

(2) While an order is in force against any person, a parenting order or an agreement affording to that person the day-to-day care of, or contact with, a protected child (as so defined) is suspended. 25

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124G

42 Police safety order: effect: risk and needs assessment

(1) An assessor carries out an assessment under this section to identify—

- (a) any risk assessed by the assessor that the bound person is likely, after the expiry of a Police safety order, to continue inflicting family violence; and 30
- (b) any steps that the assessor considers the bound person should take to help that person accept responsibility for, and stop, that person's inflicting of family violence.

(2) A constable (even if not a qualified constable) or Police employee may, while a Police safety order is in force, issue to the bound person a written direction to— 35

- (a) arrange, before the end of the tenth working day after the direction is served on the bound person, for an assessment on the bound person to be carried out promptly by an assessor; and
- (b) attend the assessment at the arranged time and place.
- (3) The constable or Police employee must, as soon as practicable after issuing the direction to the bound person, ensure that a copy of the direction is served on the bound person. 5
- (4) The direction lapses if—
- (a) the order to which it relates lapses (because that order has not been served within 48 hours from the time of issue) under **section 34(2)**; or 10
- (b) at or after the time that the direction is issued, a protection order is made against the bound person.
- (5) A person's refusal or failure, without reasonable excuse, to comply with the direction after it has been served on the person, and if it has not lapsed, is taken for the purposes of **section 43** to be a refusal or failure by the person to comply with an order served on the person. 15

Contravention

43 Police safety order: contravention: taking person into custody

- (1) This subsection applies if a person who has been served with an order refuses or fails to comply with— 20
- (a) the order (*see*, for example, **section 42(5)**); or
- (b) any condition of the order.
- (2) If **subsection (1)** applies, a constable who believes on reasonable grounds that the person has refused or failed to comply with the order or a condition of the order may take the person into custody by— 25
- (a) using such force as is reasonably necessary; or
- (b) executing a warrant to arrest issued in respect of that person under **section 51(1)(a) and (2)**.
- (3) A person who is taken into custody under **subsection (2)(a)** must be brought before the District Court within 24 hours. 30

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124L

44 Police safety order: contravention: if person in custody cannot be brought before District Court

- (1) If a person who is taken into custody under **section 43(2)(a)** is not brought before the District Court within 24 hours, that person must, at or before the expiry of that period,— 35
- (a) be released; and

- (b) be served by a constable with a summons requiring that person to appear before the District Court at the place and time specified in the summons.
- (2) A summons served under **subsection (1)(b)** must be in the prescribed form.
- (3) If a person who has been served with a summons under **subsection (1)(b)** does not attend personally at the place and time specified in the summons, the District Court or a Registrar may issue a warrant, in the prescribed form, to— 5
- (a) arrest the person; and
- (b) bring the person before the court.
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124M
- 45** **Police safety order: contravention: applying to District Court for direction or order** 10
- (1) This section applies if a person has been taken into custody by a constable under **section 43(2)**.
- (2) The constable may apply to the District Court, by making a complaint in the prescribed form, for a direction or an order under **section 46**. 15
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124L
- 46** **Police safety order: contravention: District Court may make direction or order**
- (1) If the District Court presided over by 1 or more Justices, or 1 or more Community Magistrates, is satisfied that a person has refused or failed to comply with a Police safety order, the court may,— 20
- (a) if the order has not expired, direct that another order, which is to continue in force for a period not exceeding 10 days specified by the court, be—
- (i) issued against the person in substitution of the earlier order for the safety of the person at risk named in the earlier order; and 25
- (ii) served by a constable or officer of the court as soon as practicable; or
- (b) if the order has expired, direct that another order, which is to continue in force for a period not exceeding 10 days specified by the court, be— 30
- (i) issued against the person for the safety of the person at risk named in the earlier order; and
- (ii) served by a constable or officer of the court as soon as practicable; or
- (c) if it considers it appropriate in the circumstances to do so,— 35
- (i) adjourn the proceedings to a specified time and place to enable a District Court Judge to consider whether a temporary protection order should be issued under **subsection (2)(b)**; and

- (ii) make a direction of the kind specified in **paragraph (a) or (b)**, as the case may require.
- (2) If the District Court presided over by a District Court Judge is satisfied that a person has refused or failed to comply with a Police safety order, the Judge may— 5
- (a) make a direction of the kind specified in **subsection (1)(a) or (b)**; or
- (b) issue, without application from any person, but subject to **section 47(2)**, a temporary protection order under **section 79** as if—
- (i) every reference in that section to the respondent were a reference to the person who the Judge is satisfied has refused or failed to comply with the Police safety order (**R**); and 10
- (ii) every reference in that section to the applicant were a reference to the person at risk named in the Police safety order for whose safety the order was issued (**S**).
- (3) If the court makes a direction of the kind specified in **subsection (1)(a) or (b)**, the court may direct that the person against whom the order is to be issued be detained in the custody of the court for a period, not exceeding 2 hours, that may be necessary to enable the order to be issued and served on that person. 15
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124N(1), (2), (6)
- 47** **Police safety order: contravention: limits on issuing of temporary protection order** 20
- (1) A District Court Judge may issue a temporary protection order under **section 46(2)(b)** in the absence of R, S, or both.
- (2) A District Court Judge may only issue an order of the kind referred to in **section 46(2)(b)** if S— 25
- (a) does not object; and
- (b) has not made an application for a protection order against R that is currently pending determination by a court.
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124N(3), (4), (5)
- 48** **Police safety order: contravention: nature of proceedings: criminal jurisdiction** 30
- (1) This section applies to the jurisdiction conferred on the District Court or a Registrar under **section 46 or 51**.
- (2) That jurisdiction is criminal jurisdiction of the District Court.
- 49** **Police safety order: contravention: standard of proof** 35
- (1) Every question of fact arising in any proceeding under **section 46 or 51** must (in accordance with, but without limiting, **section 171**) be decided on the balance of probabilities.

- (2) **Subsection (1)** applies despite **section 48** and despite any other contrary law (for example, every enactment or other law in the decision in *Mark v Police* [2013] NZHC 1041).
Compare: 1995 No 86 s 85
- 50 Police safety order: contravention: rules of court** 5
- (1) Rules of court may be made under **section 252(1)(a)** of this **Act**, or under section 228(1)(b) of the District Court Act 2016, regulating the practice and procedure of the District Court in proceedings under **section 46 or 51**.
- (2) **Subsection (1)** does not limit the generality of **section 252(1)(a) or (b)** of this **Act** or of section 228(1)(b) of the District Court Act 2016. 10
- 51 Police safety order: contravention: warrant to arrest person who contravenes order, etc**
- (1) This subsection applies if—
- (a) the bound person refuses or fails to comply with a Police safety order or any condition of the order; or 15
- (b) the District Court is satisfied that the bound person has refused or failed to comply with a Police safety order and the bound person does not attend personally at the time and place to which proceedings have been adjourned under **section 46(1)(c)(i)**.
- (2) The District Court or a Registrar may, if **subsection (1)** applies, issue a warrant in the prescribed form. 20
- (3) A warrant to arrest a person under this section—
- (a) must be directed either—
- (i) specifically to a constable; or
- (ii) generally to every constable; but 25
- (b) may be executed by any constable.
- (4) For the purpose of executing a warrant issued under this section, the constable executing it may at any time enter on to any premises, by force if necessary, if the constable has reasonable grounds to believe that the person against whom it is issued is on those premises. 30
- (5) The constable executing the warrant must—
- (a) have the warrant with the constable; and
- (b) produce it on initial entry and, if requested, at any later time; and
- (c) if the constable is not in uniform, produce evidence that the constable is a constable. 35

- (6) A person who is arrested under this section must, as soon as possible, be brought before the District Court to enable it to exercise its jurisdiction under **section 46**.
Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124O
- 52** **Police safety order: contravention: protection order to be issued and served** 5
- (1) If the District Court makes a temporary protection order under **section 46(2)(b)**, the Registrar of that court must—
- (a) immediately issue the order; and
- (b) if practicable, serve a copy of the order on the person against whom the order is made before that person leaves the court. 10
- (2) For the purpose of **subsection (1)**, the court may direct that the person against whom the order is made be detained in the custody of the court for a period, not exceeding 2 hours, that may be necessary to enable the order to be issued and a copy served on that person. 15
Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124P
- 53** **Police safety order: contravention: protection order to be sent to Family Court**
- (1) Immediately after the issue of a protection order under **section 46**, the District Court must send a copy of the order to the Family Court nearest to the residence of the person for whose safety the Police safety order and temporary protection order were issued. 20
- (2) On receipt of a copy of an order under **subsection (1)**, the Registrar of the Family Court must enter the order in the records of the Family Court. 25
Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124Q
- 54** **Police safety order: contravention: protection order treated as if made by Family Court**
- As soon as an order has been entered in the records of the Family Court under **section 53(2)**, the order is to be treated as if it were a temporary protection order made by that court. 30
Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124R
- Administrative provisions*
- 55** **Police safety order: Police employees, etc, protected from proceedings**
- (1) This section applies to any thing done, or omitted to be done, in good faith and with reasonable care, by the Crown or a constable, for the purpose of carrying out the provisions of this **Part**. 35

- (2) No action or proceedings may be brought against the Crown or the constable in respect of doing, or omitting to do, that thing.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124S

56 Police safety orders: approvals of assessors: general

- (1) A person or an organisation approved to do so under this section may carry out assessments under **section 42**. 5
- (2) A person or an organisation (for example, a government organisation) may be approved under this section by the Secretary—
- (a) on an application made for the purpose by the person or organisation; or
- (b) on the Secretary's own motion, and with the person's or organisation's written consent. 10
- (3) A person or an organisation seeking an approval under this section by way of an application, or an own-motion approval under this section, must follow the applicable process (if any) prescribed by regulations made under **section 249(b)(i)**. 15
- (4) The Secretary may, at any time, amend, suspend, or cancel an approval under this section (*see also section 57*).
- (5) An approval, or an amendment, suspension, or cancellation of an approval, under this section must be by written notice copied to the person or organisation (*see also section 58*). 20

57 Police safety orders: approvals of assessors: criteria to be applied

In deciding whether to grant, amend, suspend, or cancel an approval under **section 56**, the Secretary must apply the criteria (if any) prescribed for the purposes of this section by regulations made under **section 249(b)(ii)**.

58 Police safety orders: approvals of assessors: duty to publish

The Secretary must publish promptly on an Internet site maintained by or on behalf of the Ministry of Justice an up-to-date list of assessors approved under **section 56**. 25

Part 4

Protection orders

30

Preliminary provisions

59 Guide to this Part

This **Part** contains provisions about protection orders, including provisions indicating that—

- (a) a protection order can be applied for by a person who is or has been in a family relationship (an **applicant**) applying for the order on their own behalf (see **sections 60 and 62**):
- (b) a protection order can also be applied for, on behalf of an applicant, by a representative (see **sections 62, 67, and 69**) or an approved organisation (see **section 74**): 5
- (c) a protection order can be applied for on notice or without notice (see **section 75**):
- (d) the court may make a protection order if it is satisfied that the respondent has inflicted, or is inflicting, family violence against, and the order is necessary for the protection of, the applicant, or a child of the applicant's family, or both (see **section 79**): 10
- (e) a protection order applies for the applicant for whose protection the order is made and for the benefit of any child of the applicant's family (see **sections 79 and 86**): 15
- (f) a protection order may also apply for the protection of any other child or person the court directs (see **section 87**):
- (g) a protection order may also, if the court directs, apply against the respondent's associates (see **section 89**):
- (h) if a protection order is made, standard conditions will apply to the order (see **sections 90 and 98**), and the court may also impose special conditions (see **section 103**): 20
- (i) interim orders can also be made about care for, or contact with, a child of the applicant's family (see **sections 105 and 106**):
- (j) the applicant or the respondent can apply to have the order varied or discharged (see **sections 107 to 111**): 25
- (k) a breach of a protection order (or a related property order) is a criminal offence punishable on conviction by imprisonment for a term not exceeding 3 years (see **section 112**):

Applications: general 30

60 **Application for protection order**

- (1) A person (A) may apply to the court for a protection order against another person (B) with whom A is or has been in a family relationship.
- (2) If A is a child, the child may under **section 62(2)** make the application only— 35
- (a) by a representative (for example, an approved organisation that is authorised by **section 74** to take proceedings under this **Act** on behalf of the child); or

- (b) if aged 16 years old or over (in which case **section 62(2)(b)** authorises the child to take proceedings without a representative); or
- (c) if authorised under rules of court to do so without a representative.
- (3) If A is a person lacking capacity to whom **section 67** applies, the application must be made under that section by a representative. 5
- (4) If A is aged 16 years old or over but is unable, in the circumstances specified in **section 69(1)(c)**, to make the application personally, an application may be made on A's behalf by a representative appointed under **section 69**.
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 7
- 61 Application for order may seek additional directions** 10
- Any application for a protection order may seek—
- (a) a direction under **section 87** that the order apply for the benefit of a particular person with whom the applicant has a family relationship:
- (b) a direction under **section 89** that the order apply against a particular person, being a person whom the respondent has encouraged to engage in behaviour that, if engaged in by the respondent, would amount to family violence against the applicant, a child of the applicant's family, or a person referred to in **paragraph (a)**. 15
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 8
- Applications: by or against children* 20
- 62 Applications by children**
- (1) A child may, under this section, make an application for a protection order.
- (2) A child may make the application only—
- (a) by a representative (for example, an approved organisation that is authorised by **section 74** to take proceedings under this **Act** on behalf of the child); or 25
- (b) if aged 16 years old or over (in which case this paragraph authorises the child to take proceedings without a representative); or
- (c) if authorised under rules of court to do so without a representative.
- (3) This section does not limit or affect the making or operation of rules of court (for example, rules made under section 16A(1) of the Family Court Act 1980) that— 30
- (a) prevent an incapacitated child from taking part in, or from taking a step in, all or any specified proceedings under this **Act** without a litigation guardian: 35

- (b) provide for a representative to make all or any specified applications under this **Act** on behalf of a child prevented by physical incapacity, fear of harm, or another sufficient cause from applying personally.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 9

63 Views of child on whose behalf application made 5

- (1) This section applies if an application for a protection order is made, on behalf of a child, by a representative under **section 62(2)(a)**.
- (2) The child may be heard in the proceedings even though the proceedings arose from the application made by the representative, and despite **section 62(2)(a)**. 10
- (3) If the child expresses views on any matters related to the proceedings, the court must take account of those views.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 9(3)

64 Applications against children

- (1) The court must not make a protection order against a child unless satisfied that the child is aged 16 years old or over and that the order is justified by special circumstances. 15
- (2) The court must not make a direction under **section 89** (protection from respondent's associates) that a protection order apply against a child unless satisfied that the child is aged 16 years old or over and that the direction is justified by special circumstances. 20
- (3) In determining under this section whether a protection order, or direction under **section 89**, is justified by special circumstances, the court—
- (a) must consider whether to report concerns about the well-being of the child under section 15 of the Oranga Tamariki Act 1989; and 25
- (b) may, if the child is not represented by a lawyer in respect of the proceedings related to the order or direction, appoint a lawyer under **section 166(1)(c)** to act for the child in respect of those proceedings; and
- (c) may under **section 66** (report from chief executive or social worker) direct the Registrar to supply a copy of the application for the protection order to the chief executive; and 30
- (d) may refer the matter to a care and protection co-ordinator under section 19 of the Oranga Tamariki Act 1989.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 10

65 Advice from chief executive or social worker 35

- (1) This section applies to an application under **section 62 or 64** for a protection order.
- (2) For the purpose of expediting consideration of the application, a Registrar, on the Registrar's own initiative, may—

- (a) refer the application to the chief executive; and
- (b) request the chief executive to provide brief written advice on the nature and extent of any involvement that the department for the time being responsible for the administration of the Oranga Tamariki Act 1989 has had with the parties. 5
- (3) On receipt of a request to provide such brief written advice, the advice must be provided by—
- (a) the chief executive; or
- (b) a person employed under Part 5 of the State Sector Act 1988 in that department as a social worker. 10
- (4) The Registrar must refer advice received (from the chief executive or a social worker of that kind) to the Judge who is considering the application.
- Compare: 2004 No 90 s 131A

66 Report from chief executive or social worker

- (1) This section applies to an application under **section 62 or 64** for a protection order (other than a temporary order). 15
- (2) The court may direct the Registrar to supply to the chief executive a copy of the application.
- (3) The Registrar must, if directed by the court to do so, supply to the chief executive a copy of the application. 20
- (4) If the Registrar supplies to the chief executive a copy of the application, the chief executive, or a person employed under Part 5 of the State Sector Act 1988 in the department for the time being responsible for the administration of the Oranga Tamariki Act 1989 as a social worker,—
- (a) must report on the application; and 25
- (b) may appear on the application personally or by a lawyer.
- Compare: 2004 No 90 s 132

Applications: on behalf of people unable to apply personally

67 Applications on behalf of people lacking capacity

- (1) This subsection applies if a person lacking capacity (**P**) is eligible to apply for a protection order and— 30
- (a) no one has power, under an appointment made under the Protection of Personal and Property Rights Act 1988, to make such an application on P's behalf; or
- (b) a person has power, under such an appointment, to make such an application, but the person so appointed has refused or failed to do so. 35
- (2) If **subsection (1)** applies, the protection order must be applied for, on P's behalf, and under rules of court, by a representative (for example, an approved

organisation that is authorised by **section 74** to take proceedings under this **Act** on behalf of P).

- (3) No representative may be appointed under rules of court to make an application for a protection order on behalf of a person lacking capacity (P) unless, before making the appointment, the court or, as the case requires, the Registrar is satisfied— 5
- (a) that the representative is not, and is not acting for, an approved organisation (which can be authorised to act as a representative under this section only under **section 74**); and
 - (b) that reasonable steps have been taken to ascertain P’s views in relation to the appointment; and 10
 - (c) if P’s views have been able to be ascertained,—
 - (i) that P does not object to the appointment; or
 - (ii) that P’s objection is not freely made.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 11(2), (3)

15

68 Views of person lacking capacity

- (1) A representative who under **section 67** makes an application for a protection order on behalf of a person lacking capacity (P) must—
- (a) take reasonable steps to ascertain P’s views in relation to the matter; and
 - (b) take reasonable steps to ascertain P’s welfare guardian’s views in relation to the matter, if P has a welfare guardian appointed under the Protection of Personal and Property Rights Act 1988 and no good reason exists not to ascertain those views; and 20
 - (c) include in the application any views ascertained under **paragraphs (a) and (b)**; and 25
 - (d) take reasonable steps to inform P’s welfare guardian of the progress of the application (for example, of any order made on it), if P has a welfare guardian appointed under the Protection of Personal and Property Rights Act 1988 and no good reason exists not to do so.
- (2) However, **section 67(3)(b) and subsection (1)(a)** do not require reasonable steps to be, or to have been, taken to ascertain P’s views in relation to an appointment or a matter if P wholly lacks the capacity to communicate decisions in respect of matters relating to P’s personal care and welfare. 30
- (3) In determining the application, the court must take into account any views ascertained under **section 67(3)(b) and subsection (1)(a)**. 35

69 Applications on behalf of other people unable to apply personally

- (1) This section applies if a person aged 18 years old or over (P)—
- (a) is not a person lacking capacity to whom **section 67** applies; and

- (b) is eligible to apply for a protection order; and
- (c) is prevented by physical incapacity, fear of harm, or another sufficient cause from making the application personally.
- (2) An application (made with or without notice) for a protection order may be made on behalf of P by a representative (for example, an approved organisation authorised by **section 74** to take proceedings under this **Act** on behalf of P). 5
- (3) The court or a Registrar may, on an application made under this subsection for the purpose, appoint a person as a representative of P for the purpose of making and prosecuting, on behalf of P, an application (made with or without notice) for a protection order if the person— 10
- (a) is not, and is not acting for, an approved organisation (which can be authorised to act as a representative under this section only under **section 74**); and
- (b) is 18 years old or over; and
- (c) is not incapacitated (as defined in **subsection (5)**). 15
- (4) If an application for the appointment of a representative is made under **subsection (3)**, the court or Registrar must make the appointment sought if satisfied—
- (a) that reasonable steps have been taken to ascertain P’s views in relation to the appointment; and 20
- (b) if the views of P have been able to be ascertained,—
- (i) that P does not object to the appointment; or
- (ii) that P’s objection is not freely made; and
- (c) that it is in P’s best interests to make the appointment; and
- (d) that the proposed appointee— 25
- (i) consents in writing to the appointment; and
- (ii) is not incapacitated; and
- (e) that there is unlikely to be any conflict between the interests of the proposed appointee and P’s interests; and
- (f) that the proposed appointee has filed in the court an undertaking to be responsible for any costs awarded against P in the proceedings. 30
- (5) In this section, a person is **incapacitated** if, by reason of physical, intellectual, or mental impairment, whether temporary or permanent, the person is—
- (a) not capable of understanding the issues on which the person’s decision would be required as a representative of a litigant conducting proceedings; or 35
- (b) otherwise unable to perform the duties of such a representative.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 12

70 Views of other person unable to apply personally

- (1) This section applies if an application for a protection order is made under **section 69**, on behalf of a person (P), by a representative.
- (2) P may be heard in the proceedings even though the proceedings arose from the application made by the representative. 5
- (3) If P expresses views on any matters related to the application, the court must take account of those views.

*Applications: by representatives: approved organisations***71 Approved organisations: general**

- (1) An organisation approved under this section may be authorised by **section 74** to take proceedings— 10
- (a) under **section 62** on behalf of a child (including that section as applied by **section 111, 162, or 178**); or
- (b) under **section 67** on behalf of a person lacking capacity (including that section as applied by **section 111, 143(2), 162, or 178**); or 15
- (c) under **section 69** on behalf of a person prevented by physical incapacity, fear of harm, or another sufficient cause from applying personally (including that section as applied by **section 111, 143(2), 162, or 178**).
- (2) An organisation may be approved under this section by the Secretary— 20
- (a) on an application made for the purpose by the organisation; or
- (b) on the Secretary's own motion and with the organisation's written consent.
- (3) An organisation seeking an approval under this section by way of an application, or an own-motion approval under this section, must follow the applicable process (if any) prescribed by regulations made under **section 249(b)(i)**. 25
- (4) The Secretary may, at any time, amend, suspend, or cancel an approval under this section (*see also* **section 72**).
- (5) An approval, or an amendment, suspension, or cancellation of an approval, under this section must be by written notice copied to the organisation (*see also* **section 73**). 30

72 Approved organisations: criteria to be applied

In deciding whether to grant, amend, suspend, or cancel an approval under this section, the Secretary must apply the criteria (if any) prescribed for the purposes of this section by regulations made under **section 249(b)(ii)**. 35

73 Approved organisations: duty to publish

The Secretary must publish promptly on an Internet site maintained by or on behalf of the Ministry of Justice an up-to-date list of approved organisations.

74 Applications by approved organisation authorised to act as representative

- (1) An approved organisation that complies with **subsection (2)** is authorised by this section to make under **section 62, 67, or 69**, on behalf of a child or person (P), an application (made with or without notice) for an order. 5
- (2) To comply with this subsection, the organisation must, without making an application to be appointed or to act as a representative for P, complete and file in the court an application form (for the order and) that— 10
- (a) shows that reasonable steps have been taken to ascertain P’s views in relation to the organisation acting as a representative for P; and
- (b) if the views of P have been able to be ascertained, shows—
- (i) that P does not object to the organisation acting as a representative for P; or 15
- (ii) that P’s objection is not freely made; and
- (c) shows that it is in P’s best interests for the organisation to act as a representative for P; and
- (d) shows that there is unlikely to be any conflict between the interests of the organisation and P’s interests; and 20
- (e) includes an undertaking to be responsible for any costs awarded against P in the proceedings.
- (3) However, **subsection (2)** does not require reasonable steps to be, or to have been, taken to ascertain P’s views in relation to the organisation acting as a representative for P if P wholly lacks the capacity to communicate decisions in respect of matters relating to P’s personal care and welfare. 25

*Applications without notice***75 Application without notice: requirements**

- (1) The court may make a protection order on an application without notice only if satisfied that the delay that would be caused by proceeding on notice would or might involve, for the applicant, or a child of the applicant’s family, or both, 1 or both of the following: 30
- (a) a risk of harm;
- (b) undue hardship.
- (2) In determining whether to make a protection order on an application without notice, the court must have regard to— 35
- (a) the perception of the applicant or a child of the applicant’s family, or both, of the nature and seriousness of the respondent’s behaviour; and

(b) the effect of that behaviour on the applicant or a child of the applicant's family, or both.

- (3) **Subsection (2)** does not limit the matters to which the court may have regard when determining whether to make a protection order on an application without notice. 5

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 13(1), (2)

76 Application without notice: order may become final

- (1) A protection order made on an application without notice is a temporary order that, unless sooner discharged, becomes final by operation of law 3 months after the date the order is made. 10

- (2) This section is subject to **sections 147 to 155.**

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 13(3)

77 Application without notice: respondent

If a protection order is made on an application without notice, the respondent may— 15

- (a) notify the court, under **section 147**, that the respondent wishes to be heard on whether a final order should be substituted for the temporary protection order:
- (b) apply under **section 159** for the modification or discharge of the standard condition about weapons: 20
- (c) apply under **section 108** for a variation or discharge of any special conditions of the protection order:
- (d) apply under **section 109** for the protection order to be discharged:
- (e) if a direction is made under **section 188**, in respect of the associated respondent, notify the court, under **section 189**, that the associated respondent objects to the direction. 25

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 13(4)

78 Application without notice: associated respondent

If a protection order is made on an application without notice and, under **section 89**, the court directs that the order applies against another person, that associated respondent may— 30

- (a) notify the court, under **section 147** (as applied by **section 151**), that the associated respondent wishes to be heard on whether a final order should be substituted for the temporary protection order, in so far as the order relates to the associated respondent: 35
- (b) apply under **section 160** for the modification or discharge of the standard condition about weapons, in so far as the standard condition relates to the associated respondent:

- (c) apply under **section 108** for a variation or discharge of any special condition of the protection order, in so far as the special condition relates to the associated respondent:
- (d) apply under **section 109** for the protection order to be discharged, in so far as the order relates to the associated respondent: 5
- (e) if a direction is made under **section 188**, in respect of the respondent, notify the court, under **section 189**, that the respondent objects to the direction.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 13(5)

Making of protection orders 10

79 Requirements for making of protection order

The court may make a protection order if it is satisfied that—

- (a) the respondent has inflicted, or is inflicting, family violence against the applicant, or a child of the applicant's family, or both; and
- (b) the making of an order is necessary for the protection of the applicant, a child of the applicant's family, or both. 15

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 14(1)

80 Violence by another person encouraged by respondent

- (1) This section applies if a respondent encourages another person to engage in behaviour that, if engaged in by the respondent, would be family violence against the applicant, a child of the applicant's family, or both. 20
- (2) The respondent is, for the purposes of **section 79(a)**, regarded as having engaged in that behaviour personally.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 14(2)

81 Protection order may be based on different types of violence 25

An order may be made under **section 79** if the need for protection under **section 79(b)** arises from the risk of family violence of a different type from the behaviour found to have occurred for the purposes of **section 79(a)**.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 14(4)

82 Duty to consider whether apparently minor or trivial behaviour forms part of pattern against which victims need protection 30

- (1) This section applies if some or all of the behaviour in respect of which the application is made appears to be minor or trivial when viewed in isolation, or appears unlikely to recur.
- (2) The court must nevertheless consider whether the behaviour forms part of a pattern of behaviour against which the applicant, or a child of the applicant's family, or both, need protection. 35

- (3) This section does not limit **section 10(2)** or the matters that the court may consider in determining, for the purposes of **section 79(b)**, whether the making of an order is necessary for the protection of the applicant, or a child of the applicant's family, or both.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 14(3)

5

83 Court must have regard to perception and effect of behaviour

- (1) When determining whether to make a protection order, the court must have regard to—

- (a) the perception of the applicant, a child of the applicant's family, or both, of the nature and seriousness of the behaviour in respect of which the application is made; and
- (b) the effect of that behaviour on the applicant, a child of the applicant's family, or both.

10

- (2) This section does not limit the matters that the court may consider when determining whether to make a protection order.

15

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 14(5)

84 Other proceedings do not stop making of protection order

- (1) A court must not decline to make a protection order merely because of the existence of other proceedings between or relating to the parties.

- (2) This section applies whether or not the other proceedings between or relating to the parties also relate to any other person.

20

- (3) The other proceedings may be or include, but are not limited to, proceedings relating to the role of providing day-to-day care for, or contact with, or custody of a child.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 15

25

85 Mutual orders

If the court grants an application for a protection order, the court must not also make a protection order in favour of the respondent unless—

- (a) the respondent has made an application for a protection order; and
- (b) the court has determined that application under this **Act**.

30

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 18

Scope of protection orders

86 Protection of people other than applicant: child of applicant's family

- (1) A protection order applies for the benefit of any child of the applicant's family.

- (2) A protection order continues to apply for the benefit of a child of the applicant's family until—

35

- (a) the child is no longer a child of the applicant's family; or

- (b) the order sooner lapses or is discharged.
- (3) If a child of the applicant's family has become an adult child (because that child of the applicant's family, having attained the age of 18 years, continues to ordinarily or periodically reside with the applicant), a protection order continues to apply for the benefit of the adult child until— 5
- (a) the adult child ceases to ordinarily or periodically reside with the applicant; or
- (b) the order sooner lapses or is discharged.
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 16(1), (1A), (1B)
- 87 Protection of people other than applicant: others** 10
- (1) In or after making a protection order, the court may (subject to **subsections (2) and (3)**) direct that the order also apply for the benefit of either or both of the following:
- (a) a particular child of the applicant who, because the child does not ordinarily or periodically reside with the applicant, is not a child of the applicant's family (as defined in **section 8**): 15
- (b) any particular person with whom the applicant has a family relationship, and who is not a child of the kind specified in **paragraph (a)**.
- (2) No direction may be made under **subsection (1)(a)** (in respect of a child of the applicant who is not a child of the applicant's family) unless the court is satisfied that the making of the direction is necessary for the protection of the child. 20
- (3) No direction may be made under **subsection (1)(b)** (in respect of a person who is not a child of the kind specified in **subsection (1)(a)**) unless the court is satisfied that— 25
- (a) the respondent is engaging, or has engaged, in behaviour that, if the respondent and the person were or, as the case may be, had been in a family relationship, would amount to family violence against the person; and
- (b) the respondent's behaviour towards the person is due, in whole or in part, to the applicant's family relationship with the person; and 30
- (c) the making of a direction under this section is necessary for the protection of the person; and
- (d) if practicable, the person consents to the direction being made.
- (4) **Sections 80 to 83** apply, with the necessary modifications, to an application for a direction under **subsection (1)(a) or (b)** of this section. 35
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 16(2), (3), (4)

88 Protection of people other than applicant: effect of applicant's death

- (1) This section applies if the applicant dies at any time after a protection order is made for the protection of the applicant.
- (2) Despite the applicant's death, the order (if it has not sooner lapsed or been discharged) continues to apply for the benefit of—
- (a) a child who at the time of the applicant's death was a child of the applicant's family, until that child attains the age of 18 years; and
- (b) a person in respect of whom a direction has been made under **section 87(1)**, until the order lapses or is discharged.

5

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 16(5)

10

89 Protection from respondent's associates

- (1) In or after making a protection order against the respondent, the court may also direct that the order apply against a person whom the respondent is encouraging, or has encouraged, to engage in behaviour against a protected person if that behaviour, if engaged in by the respondent, would amount to family violence.
- (2) However, no direction may be made under **subsection (1)** in respect of a person unless the court is satisfied that—
- (a) the person is engaging, or has engaged, in behaviour against a protected person, where that behaviour, if engaged in by the respondent, would amount to family violence; and
- (b) the making of a direction under this section is necessary for the protection of the protected person.
- (3) A direction may be made under **subsection (1)** whether the behaviour against a protected person was engaged in before or after the person became a protected person.
- (4) **Sections 80 to 83** apply, with the necessary modifications, in respect of an application for a direction under **subsection (1)** of this section.

15

20

25

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 17

Standard conditions of protection orders

30

90 Standard conditions: no family violence, no contact, no having others breach order

A protection order has, as standard conditions, that the respondent must not—

- (a) engage in behaviour that amounts to any form of family violence against the protected person (see **sections 9, 10, and 11**):
- (b) make any contact with the protected person that is not contact authorised under or by **section 91 or 96** (which describe the condition in this paragraph as the **standard no-contact condition**):

35

- (c) encourage a person to engage in behaviour against, or to make contact with, a protected person if the behaviour or contact, if engaged in or made by the respondent, would be prohibited by the protection order.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 19

91 Standard no-contact condition: exceptions with consent 5

Protected person can suspend or reinstate condition by giving or cancelling consent to contact

- (1) The protected person may suspend the standard no-contact condition by giving consent to contact.
- (2) The protected person may reinstate the standard no-contact condition by cancelling consent to contact. 10

No limit on number of times condition can be suspended and reinstated

- (3) The standard no-contact condition may any number of times—
- (a) be suspended under **subsection (1)**; and
- (b) be reinstated under **subsection (2)**. 15

Contact unable to be authorised, giving of consent must be in required form

- (4) This section is subject to **sections 93 and 94(1)**.

Compare: 1995 No 86 ss 19, 20

92 Standard no-contact condition: contact to which protected person can give or cancel consent 20

- (1) Contact to which the protected person may give or cancel consent under **section 91(1) or (2)** may be or include all or any of the following:
- (a) contact made when the respondent and protected person are, with the protected person's consent, living in the same dwellinghouse:
- (b) contact made— 25
- (i) if the protected person is present on or in any land or building; and
- (ii) by the respondent entering or remaining, or after the respondent enters or remains, on or in that land or building:
- (c) contact made when the respondent is a prisoner and receives the protected person as a private visitor under section 73(1) of the Corrections Act 2004 and any regulations made under that Act that regulate the visiting of prisons: 30
- (d) contact made by telephone, letters or other writing, or email:
- (e) contact made by communication on or via an Internet site: 35
- (f) contact made by other digital communication.
- (2) This section is subject to **section 93**.

- 93** **Standard no-contact condition: contact unable to be authorised**
 No consent under **section 91** can authorise contact inconsistent with—
- (a) an order for supervised contact in relation to a child;
 - (b) no-contact conditions imposed by a direction under **section 168A** of the Criminal Procedure Act 2011. 5
- 94** **Standard no-contact condition: giving of consent must be in required form, but cancelling may take any form**
- (1) No consent to contact under **section 91** is valid unless in writing or in a digital communication (for example, in a text message, email, letter, or standard form). 10
 - (2) However, a cancelling of consent to contact under **section 91** may take any form (for example, words spoken face to face, or by telephone).
- 95** **Standard no-contact condition: if special condition specifies that person is entitled to consent on behalf of protected person**
- (1) This section applies if a protection order has a special condition imposed under **section 103(3)** that specifies that a person (other than the respondent or the associated respondent) is entitled to consent, on the protected person’s behalf, in relation to contact with the protected person. 15
 - (2) References in **sections 91 to 94** to the giving or cancelling of the consent of a protected person include, as the case requires,— 20
 - (a) the giving of the consent of the specified person;
 - (b) the cancelling of consent by the specified person.
 Compare: 1995 No 86 s 20(6)
- 96** **Standard no-contact condition: other exceptions**
- (1) Contact by the respondent with the protected person is authorised, and not in breach of the standard no-contact condition, if the contact is— 25
 - (a) reasonably necessary in any emergency; or
 - (b) permitted under any order or written agreement relating to the role of providing day-to-day care for, or contact with, or custody of—
 - (i) any child (within the meaning of section 8 of the Care of Children Act 2004); or 30
 - (ii) any child or young person (within the meaning of section 2 of the Oranga Tamariki Act 1989); or
 - (c) permitted under any special condition of the protection order; or
 - (d) necessary for the purposes of attending a family group conference (within the meaning of section 2 of the Oranga Tamariki Act 1989); or 35

- (e) necessary to attend any proceeding (of any kind) in or before any court or person acting judicially, or to attend any other matter that is associated with such a proceeding and that is a matter that the parties to the proceeding jointly attend (for example, a restorative justice conference, or a settlement conference convened under section 46Q of the Care of Children Act 2004). 5
- (2) The contact authorised by **subsection (1)** may be contact made—
- (a) if the protected person is present on or in any land or building; and
- (b) by the respondent entering or remaining, or after the respondent enters or remains, on or in that land or building. 10
- (3) **Subsection (2) does not limit subsection (1).**
- Compare: 1995 No 86 ss 19, 20

97 Standard conditions: associated respondents

- (1) This section applies if, under a direction made under **section 89**, a protection order applies against an associated respondent. 15
- (2) **Sections 90 to 96** apply, with the necessary modifications, in respect of the associated respondent.
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 19(3)

Standard condition about weapons

98 Standard condition about weapons: general 20

- (1) It is a condition of every protection order that—
- (a) the respondent must not possess, or have under the respondent's control, any weapon (as defined in **section 8**); and
- (b) the respondent must not hold a firearms licence; and
- (c) the respondent must, within or at the time in **subsection (2)(a) or (b)**, surrender to a constable— 25
- (i) any weapon in the respondent's possession or under the respondent's control, whether or not any such weapon is lawfully in the respondent's possession or under the respondent's control; and
- (ii) any firearms licence held by the respondent. 30
- (2) The time for surrender under **subsection (1)(c)** is—
- (a) as soon as practicable after the service on the respondent of a copy of the protection order, but in any case no later than 24 hours after that service; or
- (b) on demand made, at any time, by any constable. 35
- (3) This section is subject to **sections 158 to 160**.
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 21(1)

- 99** **Standard condition about weapons: protection order suspends or revokes firearms licence**
- (1) On the making of a protection order,—
- (a) if the protection order is a temporary order, any firearms licence held by the respondent is deemed to be suspended (see also **sections 163 to 165**): 5
- (b) if the protection order is a final order, any firearms licence held by the respondent is deemed to be revoked (see also **sections 163 to 165**).
- (2) This section is subject to **sections 158 to 160**. 10
Compare: 1995 No 86 s 21(2)
- 100** **Standard condition about weapons: surrender of weapons or licence**
- (1) The respondent does not fail to comply with the standard condition contained in **section 98** merely by having in the respondent's possession, or having under the respondent's control, any weapon or any firearms licence if,—
- (a) in the case of a weapon, the weapon was in the respondent's possession, or under the respondent's control, immediately before the making of the protection order; and 15
- (b) in the case of a weapon or a firearms licence, the weapon or licence is in the respondent's possession, or under the respondent's control, during the period necessary to comply with the terms of that standard condition that relate to the surrender of the weapon or licence. 20
- (2) See also **section 164** (about retention, return, and disposal of surrendered weapons and licences).
Compare: 1995 No 86 s 21(3)
- 101** **Standard condition about weapons: effect if condition included when protection order varied** 25
- (1) If, under **sections 158 to 160**, a protection order is varied so as to include the standard condition about weapons,—
- (a) the reference in **section 98(2)(a)** to service of a copy of the protection order is to be read as a reference to service of a copy of the order by which the standard condition is so included: 30
- (b) the references in **sections 99 and 100(1)(a)** to the making of a protection order are to be read as references to the making of the order by which the standard condition is so included; and
- (c) the provisions of this **Act** apply accordingly with all necessary modifications. 35
- (2) This section is subject to **sections 158 to 160**.
Compare: 1995 No 86 s 21(4)

102 Standard condition about weapons: associated respondents

- (1) If, under a direction made under **section 89**, a protection order applies against an associated respondent, **sections 98 to 101** apply, with all necessary modifications, in respect of the associated respondent.
- (2) This section is subject to **sections 158 to 160**. 5
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 21(5)

*Special conditions of protection orders***103 Court may impose special conditions**

- (1) In or after making a protection order, the court may impose any conditions that are reasonably necessary, in the court's opinion, for 1 or both of the following purposes: 10
- (a) to protect the protected person from further family violence by the respondent, or the associated respondent, or both:
- (b) to address the inflicting of family violence against protected people who are particularly vulnerable (for example, due to age, disability, or health condition). 15
- (2) A condition imposed under **subsection (1)** may (without limiting **subsection (1)**) relate to—
- (a) the manner in which arrangements for access to a child are to be implemented: 20
- (b) the manner and circumstances in which the respondent or the associated respondent, or both, may make contact with the protected person.
- (3) The court may under **subsection (1)** (without limiting **subsection (1)**) impose, as a condition of a protection order, a condition specifying a person who, for the purposes of **sections 90(b), 91 to 95, and 104**, is entitled— 25
- (a) to consent on behalf of the protected person; and
- (b) to withdraw such consent.
- (4) If the court imposes a condition under this section, it may specify the period during which the condition is to have effect.
- (5) In the absence of a direction under **subsection (4)**, and subject to **section 104**, a special condition has effect for the duration of the protection order, unless sooner varied or discharged. 30
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 27

104 Special conditions that stop contact: exceptions with consent

- (1) This section applies to a special condition of a protection order if the special condition requires the respondent not to make contact with the protected person. 35

- (2) **Sections 90 to 97** apply to the special condition as if it were the standard no-contact condition specified in **section 90(b)**.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 28

Interim care and contact orders

- 105 Interim orders in respect of child of applicant's family** 5
- (1) This section applies if—
- (a) an application has been made to the court for a protection order; and
- (b) there is a child of the applicant's family.
- (2) The court may make 1 or more of the following orders if it considers the order or orders are necessary to protect the welfare and best interests of the child concerned: 10
- (a) an interim order or orders about the role of providing day-to-day care for, or about contact with, a child of the applicant's family;
- (b) any interim order or orders varying any order of the kind referred to in **paragraph (a)**. 15
- (3) An order must not be made under **subsection (2)** in respect of a child of the applicant's family of or over the age of 16 years unless there are special circumstances.
- (4) Before the court makes an order under **subsection (2)**, the Registrar should ensure the court has copies of, or information about all terms of, all existing relevant orders (if any) made under the Care of Children Act 2004. 20
- (5) An interim order made under **subsection (2)** should make clear how it relates to (how it operates with, overrides, or replaces all, or any parts, of) all existing relevant orders (if any) made under the Care of Children Act 2004.
- (6) An interim order made under **subsection (2)** must be taken to be an interim parenting order made under section 48(1) of the Care of Children Act 2004 (so that, for example, — 25
- (a) section 49A of that Act applies to it; and
- (b) it may be varied or discharged under section 56 of that Act).
- (7) This section does not limit the court's power under **section 152**, in making a temporary protection order, to direct a review of the arrangements for contact between the respondent and a child of the applicant's family. 30
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 28B
- 106 Proceedings about interim order in respect of child of applicant's family: legal aid** 35
- (1) This section applies to proceedings under the Care of Children Act 2004 if—

- (a) section 105 of this **Act** applies, because an application has been made to the court for a protection order, and there is a child of the applicant's family; and
- (b) the court makes under section 105(2) of this **Act**, and in respect of the child concerned, an interim order; and 5
- (c) section 105(4) of this **Act** requires that interim order to be taken to be an interim parenting order made under section 48(1) of the Care of Children Act 2004; and
- (d) the proceedings under the Care of Children Act 2004 relate to that interim order being varied, or discharged, or replaced with a further interim parenting order or with a final parenting order. 10
- (2) For the purposes of section 19(1) of the Legal Services Act 2011 (which contains special provisions about conditions on grants of legal aid to people involved in proceedings under this **Act**), proceedings to which this section applies are a kind of proceedings that relate to, or arise out of, an application for a protection order under **Part 4 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2016.** 15

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 28D

Duration, variation, and discharge of protection orders

- 107** Duration of protection order 20
- (1) A temporary protection order continues in force until—
- (a) the order becomes a final order under section 148(1); or
- (b) the order lapses under section 149(4); or
- (c) the order is discharged under section 153 or 155.
- (2) A final protection order continues in force until it is discharged under section 109. 25

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 45

108 Power to vary protection order

- (1) The court may, if it thinks fit, on the application of the applicant or the respondent, vary a protection order— 30
- (a) by varying or discharging any special condition of the protection order;
- (b) by imposing any special condition;
- (c) by varying or discharging a direction made under section 188;
- (d) by making a direction under section 188.
- (2) If a protection order applies against an associated respondent, the court may, if it thinks fit, on the application of the applicant or the associated respondent, vary the protection order, in so far as it relates to the associated respondent,— 35

- (a) by varying or discharging any special condition of the protection order:
- (b) by imposing any special condition:
- (c) by varying or discharging a direction made under **section 188**:
- (d) by making a direction under **section 188**.
- (3) The court may, if it thinks fit, on the application of the applicant, vary a protection order— 5
- (a) by directing, under **section 87(1)**, that the protection order also apply for the benefit of a particular person:
- (b) by directing, under **section 89**, that the protection order apply against a particular person. 10
- (4) The court may, if it thinks fit, on the application of a specified person (other than a child), vary a protection order—
- (a) by varying or discharging any special condition of the protection order, in so far as the special condition relates to the specified person:
- (b) by imposing a special condition that relates to that specified person. 15
- (5) If an application is made under this section in respect of a temporary protection order, the Registrar must assign a hearing date, which must be—
- (a) as soon as practicable; and
- (b) unless there are special circumstances, in no case later than 42 days after the application is made. 20

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 46

109 Power to discharge protection order

- (1) The court may discharge a protection order if all the following apply:
- (a) the applicant or the respondent applies for the discharge:
- (b) the discharge complies with **section 110**: 25
- (c) the court thinks fit.
- (2) On an application under **subsection (1)**, the court may discharge a protection order even though the order—
- (a) applies for the benefit of a specified person under a direction made under **section 87(1)**; or 30
- (b) applies against an associated respondent under a direction made under **section 89**.
- (3) If a protection order to which **subsection (2)** relates is discharged, the order ceases to have effect for the benefit of the specified person or, as the case requires, against the associated respondent, as if that person had applied for and been granted a discharge of the order under **subsection (4)**. 35

- (4) A specified person or, as the case may be, an associated respondent may apply for a protection order to be discharged in so far as the order relates to the specified person or, as the case may be, the associated respondent if the order—
- (a) applies for the benefit of the specified person under a direction made under **section 87(1)**; or 5
- (b) applies against the associated respondent under a direction made under **section 89**.
- (5) On an application under **subsection (4)**, the court may, if it thinks fit, discharge a protection order in so far as it relates to that specified person or, as the case may be, that associated respondent. 10
- (6) If an application is made under this section in respect of a temporary protection order, the Registrar must assign a hearing date, which must be—
- (a) as soon as practicable; and
- (b) unless there are special circumstances, in no case later than 42 days after the application is made. 15

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 47

110 Test and criteria for discharging protection order

- (1) The court must not discharge a protection order under **section 109** unless satisfied that the order is no longer necessary for the protection of any protected person. 20
- (2) In determining whether to discharge a protection order under **section 109**, the court must have regard to the following matters to the extent that they are relevant in the particular case:
- (a) the length of the period since the order was made:
- (b) the behaviour that led to the making of the order (including its nature, its seriousness, and how often violence occurred): 25
- (c) whether, and if so how, the respondent acknowledges the respondent's past behaviour that led to the making of the order:
- (d) whether the respondent to the order complied with required attendance at or engagement with, and achieved objectives of, any assessment or programme or prescribed services: 30
- (e) any relevant safety concerns that an assessor or a service provider has notified or advised under **section 186 or 204**:
- (f) any family violence or breaches of the order since it was made:
- (g) the necessity for contact and the likelihood (if the order is discharged) of future contact: 35
- (h) the risk of future family violence:
- (i) whether areas of concern that led to the order are no longer evident:

- (j) any protected person's ascertained views on the application (whether it is made by, or on behalf of, the applicant or the respondent).
- (3) **Subsection (2)** does not limit the matters to which the court may have regard in determining whether to discharge a protection order under **section 109**.
- 111 Variation or discharge on behalf of protected person** 5
- (1) This section applies in relation to—
- (a) an application on behalf of a protected person for the variation or discharge of a protection order under this Act; and
- (b) the defending on behalf of a protected person of any such application made by the respondent or the associated respondent. 10
- (2) **Sections 62, 63, 67, 68, 69, and 70** apply to those matters, so far as applicable and with the necessary modifications, as they apply to the making of an application for a protection order.
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 48
- Enforcement of protection orders* 15
- 112 Offence to breach protection order (or related property order)**
- (1) A person commits an offence if the person breaches a protection order by—
- (a) doing any act in contravention of the protection order; or
- (b) failing to comply with any condition of the protection order; or
- (c) contravening, or failing to comply with any term and condition of, a related occupation order (for example, by failing to leave the dwelling-house to which the order relates); or 20
- (d) contravening a related tenancy order (for example, by failing to leave the dwellinghouse to which the order relates); or
- (e) contravening, or failing to comply with any term and condition of, a related ancillary furniture order (for example, by preventing possession and use of all or any items to which the order relates); or 25
- (f) contravening, or failing to comply with any term and condition of, a related furniture order (for example, by preventing possession and use of all or any items to which the order relates). 30
- (2) It is a defence in a prosecution for an offence under **subsection (1)** if the defendant proves that the defendant had a reasonable excuse for breaching the protection order.
- (3) Every person who is convicted of an offence against this section is liable to imprisonment for a term not exceeding 3 years. 35
- (4) A failure to comply with a direction made under section 188 is not a breach of a protection order under **subsection (1)(b)**.
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 49

113 Power to arrest for breach of protection order (or related property order)

If a protection order is in force, a constable may arrest, without warrant, a person who the constable has good cause to suspect has—

- (a) contravened the protection order; or
- (b) failed to comply with any condition of the protection order; or 5
- (c) contravened, or failed to comply with a term and condition of, a related occupation order; or
- (d) contravened a related tenancy order; or
- (e) contravened, or failed to comply with a term and condition of, a related ancillary furniture order; or 10
- (f) contravened, or failed to comply with a term and condition of, a related furniture order.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 50

Part 5

Property orders

15

Preliminary provisions

114 Guide to this Part

This **Part** contains provisions about property orders, including provisions indicating that—

- (a) an applicant may, when they apply for, or have, a protection order, apply for all or any of the following property orders: 20
 - (i) an occupation order, giving the applicant the right to personally occupy a specified dwellinghouse (see **sections 115 to 119**):
 - (ii) a tenancy order, vesting in the applicant the tenancy of a specified dwellinghouse (see **sections 121 to 123**): 25
 - (iii) a furniture order, giving the applicant the possession and use of furniture, household appliances, and household effects in the dwellinghouse in which the parties live or have lived (see **sections 133 to 137**):
- (b) an applicant who applies for an occupation order or a tenancy order in respect of a dwellinghouse may also apply for an ancillary furniture order, giving the applicant the possession and use of furniture, household appliances, and household effects in the dwellinghouse (see **sections 127 to 131**): 30
- (c) the applicant or respondent can apply to have a property order varied or discharged (see **sections 120, 124, 132, and 138**). 35

Occupation orders**115 Occupation order: application for order**

- (1) A person who makes an application for a protection order may, at any of the following times, also apply for an occupation order:
- (a) when making the application for the protection order; or 5
 - (b) before the application for the protection order is determined; or
 - (c) while the protection order applied for, if it is made, is in force.
- (2) If the person who is eligible to apply for an occupation order is a child, the child may make the application only under **section 140(2)**.
- (3) An occupation order grants the applicant the right to live in a dwellinghouse owned by either party to the proceedings, or in which either party to the proceedings has a legal interest (for example, a tenancy), at the time the occupation order is made. 10
- (4) However, no occupation order may be made in respect of any dwellinghouse unless either party to the proceedings owned it, or either party to the proceedings had a legal interest (for example, a tenancy) in it, at a time when the family relationship in respect of which the protection order is sought or was made existed. 15

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 52

116 Occupation order: power to make order 20

- (1) On or after making a protection order and on an application for an occupation order, the court may make an order giving the applicant the right to personally occupy a specified dwellinghouse (*see also* sections 115(4) and 117).
- (2) **Subsection (1)** is subject to **subsection (3)** and to **section 144**, but applies despite anything in the Property (Relationships) Act 1976. 25
- (3) The court may make an order under **subsection (1)** only if it is satisfied that the order—
- (a) is reasonably necessary for 1 or both of the following purposes:
 - (i) to meet the accommodation needs of the applicant, a child of the applicant's family, or both; 30
 - (ii) to enable the applicant to continue existing childcare, education, training, or employment arrangements for that person, a child of the applicant's family, or both; or
 - (b) is in the best interests of a child of the applicant's family.
- (4) **Subsection (3)** does not limit the matters to which the court may have regard in determining whether to make the order. 35

- (5) In determining whether to make an order under this section, the court must have regard to the reasonable accommodation needs of any other people who may be affected by the order.
Compare: 1995 No 86 s 53(1), (2), (4)
- 117 Occupation order: living in dwellinghouse** 5
An order may be made under **section 116(1)** in respect of a dwellinghouse whether or not—
- (a) the parties have ever lived in the same dwellinghouse, whether in the dwellinghouse to which the order relates or any other dwellinghouse; or
(b) either party lives in the dwellinghouse at the time the order is made. 10
Compare: 1995 No 86 s 53(3)
- 118 Occupation order: periods and conditions**
An order made under **section 116(1)** may be—
- (a) for any period or periods the court thinks fit; and
(b) on any terms and conditions relating to the occupation of the dwelling-house to which the order relates the court thinks fit. 15
Compare: 1995 No 86 s 53(5)
- 119 Occupation order: effect of order**
- (1) The person in whose favour an occupation order is made is entitled, to the exclusion of the person against whom the order is made, to personally occupy— 20
- (a) the dwellinghouse to which the order relates; and
(b) any related land, buildings, or improvements that are used, or ordinarily would be used, for the purposes of a household.
- (2) Contravening, or failing to comply with any term and condition of, an occupation order (for example, by failing to leave the dwellinghouse to which the order relates) is— 25
- (a) a breach of the related protection order; and
(b) an offence against **section 112.** 30
Compare: 1995 No 86 s 54
- 120 Occupation order: power to vary or discharge**
- (1) On the application of either party, or of the personal representative of either party, the court may, if it thinks fit, make an order—
- (a) extending or reducing any period specified by the court under **section 118(a)**; or 35
(b) varying or discharging any terms and conditions imposed by the court under **section 118(b)**; or

- (c) discharging the occupation order.
- (2) If an application is made under this section in respect of a temporary occupation order, the Registrar must assign a hearing date, which must be—
- (a) as soon as practicable; and
- (b) unless there are special circumstances, in no case later than 42 days after the application is made. 5

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 55

Tenancy orders

121 Tenancy order: application for order

- (1) A person who makes an application for a protection order may, at any of the following times, also apply for a tenancy order: 10
- (a) when making the application for the protection order; or
- (b) before the application for the protection order is determined; or
- (c) while the protection order applied for, if it is made, is in force.
- (2) If the person who is eligible to apply for a tenancy order is a child, the child may make the application only under **section 140(2)**. 15
- (3) A tenancy order vests in the applicant the tenancy of any dwellinghouse of which either party to the proceedings is the sole tenant, or a tenant holding jointly, or in common, with the applicant, at the time the tenancy order is made.
- (4) However, no tenancy order may be made in respect of the tenancy of any dwellinghouse unless either party to the proceedings was the sole tenant, or a tenant holding jointly, or in common, with the applicant, at a time when the family relationship in respect of which the protection order is sought or was made existed. 20
- (5) In this section, **dwellinghouse** includes— 25
- (a) any furniture or other household effects let with the dwellinghouse; and
- (b) any land, outbuildings, or parts of buildings included in the tenancy.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 56

122 Tenancy order: power to make order

- (1) On or after making a protection order and on an application for a tenancy order, the court may make an order vesting in the applicant the tenancy of a specified dwellinghouse. 30
- (2) **Subsection (1)** is subject to **subsection (3)** and to **section 144**, but applies despite anything in the Property (Relationships) Act 1976.
- (3) The court may make an order under **subsection (1)** only if it is satisfied that the order— 35
- (a) is reasonably necessary for 1 or both of the following purposes:

- (i) to meet the accommodation needs of the applicant, a child of the applicant, or both:
- (ii) to enable the applicant to continue existing childcare, education, training, or employment arrangements for that person, a child of the applicant, or both; or 5
- (b) is in the best interests of a child of the applicant's family.
- (4) **Subsection (3)** does not limit the matters to which the court may have regard in determining whether to make the order.
- (5) In determining whether to make an order under this section, the court must have regard to the reasonable accommodation needs of any other people who may be affected by the order. 10

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 57

123 Tenancy order: effect of order

- (1) If a tenancy order takes effect, then, unless the tenancy is sooner lawfully determined,— 15
 - (a) the applicant becomes the tenant of the dwellinghouse upon and subject to the terms and conditions of the tenancy in force at the time the order is made; and
 - (b) the other party ceases to be a tenant.
- (2) Contravening a tenancy order (for example, by failing to leave the dwellinghouse to which the order relates) is— 20
 - (a) a breach of the related protection order; and
 - (b) an offence against **section 112**.
- (3) Nothing in this **Act** or in any tenancy order—
 - (a) limits or affects the operation of any enactment or rule of law for the time being applicable to— 25
 - (i) any tenancy to which **section 121** applies; or
 - (ii) the dwellinghouse held under the tenancy; or
 - (b) authorises the court to vary any express or implied term or condition of the tenancy except by— 30
 - (i) vesting the tenancy under **section 122**; or
 - (ii) revesting the tenancy under **section 124**.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 58

124 Tenancy order: power to discharge and reconstitute tenancy

- (1) On the application of a party against whom a tenancy order is made, or that party's personal representative, the court may, if it thinks fit, make an order discharging the tenancy order and reconstituting the tenancy accordingly. 35

- (2) If an application is made under this section in respect of a temporary tenancy order, the Registrar must assign a hearing date, which must be—
- (a) as soon as practicable; and
 - (b) unless there are special circumstances, in no case later than 42 days after the application is made.
- (3) If a reversioning order made under **subsection (1)** takes effect, then, unless the tenancy is sooner lawfully determined, the person in whose favour it is made becomes the tenant of the dwellinghouse upon and subject to the terms and conditions of the tenancy in force at the time of the making of the reversioning order.
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 59

General provisions relating to occupation orders and tenancy orders

125 Occupation orders and tenancy orders: applications without notice

- (1) An occupation order or a tenancy order may be made under **section 116 or 122** on an application without notice if the court is satisfied that the delay that would be caused by proceeding on notice would or might expose the applicant or a child of the applicant's family to family violence.
- (2) Any occupation order or tenancy order made on an application without notice is a temporary order that, subject to **sections 147 to 155**, and unless it is sooner discharged, becomes final by operation of law 3 months after the date on which it is made.
- (3) If a temporary order becomes a final order under **subsection (2)**, the final order comes into effect immediately.
- (4) If an occupation order or a tenancy order is made on an application without notice while the applicant and the respondent are living in the same dwellinghouse, that occupation order or tenancy order expires—
- (a) on its discharge by the court; or
 - (b) on the discharge of a temporary protection order made in conjunction with that occupation order or tenancy order; or
 - (c) if no such protection order has been made and the court has not sooner discharged the occupation order or tenancy order, at the close of the seventh day after the date of the making of the occupation order or tenancy order.
- (5) If an occupation order or a tenancy order is made on an application without notice, the respondent may—
- (a) notify the court, under **section 147**, that the respondent wishes to be heard on whether a final order should be substituted for the temporary order;

- (b) in the case of an occupation order, apply under **section 120** for the order to be varied or discharged:
- (c) in the case of a tenancy order, apply under **section 124** for the order to be discharged and the tenancy revested.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 60

5

126 Occupation orders and tenancy orders: procedure

(1) If an application is made for an occupation order, the court may treat that application as an application for a tenancy order or an occupation order or both, and may make a tenancy order (whether or not it makes an occupation order) if satisfied that—

10

- (a) it has jurisdiction to make a tenancy order (in particular because, as required by **section 122(1) or 125(1)**, a protection order has been made, or it will at the same time make a protection order); and
- (b) the making of a tenancy order is appropriate; and
- (c) **section 144** has been complied with in respect of the making of a tenancy order other than a temporary order.

15

(2) If an application is made for a tenancy order, the court may treat that application as an application for an occupation order or a tenancy order or both, and may make an occupation order (whether or not it makes a tenancy order) if satisfied that—

20

- (a) it has jurisdiction to make an occupation order (in particular because, as required by **section 116(1) or 125(1)**, a protection order has been made, or it will at the same time make a protection order); and
- (b) the making of an occupation order is appropriate; and
- (c) **section 144** has been complied with in respect of the making of an occupation order other than a temporary order.

25

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 61

Ancillary furniture orders

127 Ancillary furniture order: application for order

(1) A person who makes an application for an occupation order or a tenancy order in respect of a dwellinghouse may, at a time stated in **subsection (2)**, apply to the court for an order giving the applicant the possession and use of all or any of the furniture, household appliances, and household effects in the dwellinghouse.

30

(2) The person may apply for an ancillary furniture order—

35

- (a) at the time of making the application for the occupation order or tenancy order, or at any time before that application is determined; or

- (b) if the court makes an occupation order or a tenancy order on that application, at any time while that order remains in force.
- (3) If the person who is eligible to apply for an ancillary furniture order is a child, the child may make the application only under **section 140(2)**.
- (4) Nothing in **subsections (1) and (2)** prevents a court that makes an occupation order or a tenancy order from making, of its own motion, an ancillary furniture order in respect of all or any of the furniture, household appliances, and household effects in the dwellinghouse specified in the occupation order, or, as the case may be, the tenancy order. 5
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 62 10

128 Ancillary furniture order: power to make order

- (1) On or after making an occupation order or a tenancy order, the court may (subject to **subsection (2)** and to **sections 130 and 144**) make an order giving the applicant the use of all or any of the furniture, household appliances, and household effects in the dwellinghouse specified in the occupation order or, as the case may be, the tenancy order. 15
- (2) The court may make an order under **subsection (1)** only if satisfied—
- (a) that, before the making of the order, the applicant and the other party to the proceedings have lived in the same dwellinghouse at the same time, and that the applicant is or will be living in the dwellinghouse specified in the occupation order or, as the case may be, the tenancy order; or 20
- (b) that a child of the applicant's family is or will be living in the dwellinghouse so specified.
- (3) An order made under **subsection (1)** may relate to furniture, household appliances, and household effects that were in the relevant dwellinghouse at the time the application for the order was made (or, in the case of an order made of the court's own motion, at the time the application for the relevant occupation order or tenancy order was made), whether or not those items are still in the relevant dwellinghouse at the time the order under **subsection (1)** is made. 25
- (4) It is not necessary for the court to specify, in an order made under **subsection (1)**, every item of furniture, or every household appliance or household effect, to which the order relates, as long as the items to which the order relates are readily ascertainable from the terms of the order. 30

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 63

129 Ancillary furniture order: terms and conditions

 35

An order made under **section 128(1)** may be on any terms and conditions relating to the furniture, household appliances, and household effects to which the order relates the court thinks fit (subject to **section 130**).

130 Ancillary furniture order: period and expiry

An order made under **section 128(1)** may be for any period the court thinks fit, but—

- (a) unless the court otherwise directs, the order continues in force for 6 months from the date on which it is made; and 5
- (b) in any event, irrespective of the terms of the order, the order expires if the occupation order or tenancy order to which the order relates expires or is discharged.

131 Ancillary furniture order: effect of order

- (1) The person in whose favour an ancillary furniture order is made is entitled, to the exclusion of the person against whom the order is made, to the possession of the furniture, household appliances, and household effects to which the order relates for so long as the order is in force. 10
- (2) Contravening, or failing to comply with any term and condition of, an ancillary furniture order (for example, by preventing possession or use of all or any items to which the order relates) is— 15
 - (a) a breach of the related protection order; and
 - (b) an offence against **section 112**.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 64

132 Ancillary furniture order: power to vary or discharge 20

- (1) On the application of either party, or of the personal representative of either party, the court may, if it thinks fit, and subject to **subsection (2)**, make an order—
 - (a) extending or reducing any period specified by the court under **section 130**; or 25
 - (b) varying the furniture, household appliances, and household effects to which the order relates; or
 - (c) varying or discharging any terms and conditions imposed by the court under **section 129**; or
 - (d) discharging the ancillary furniture order. 30
- (2) The court must not vary an ancillary furniture order—
 - (a) if the occupation order or tenancy order to which the ancillary furniture order relates is no longer in force; or
 - (b) in circumstances in which the court could not make an ancillary furniture order under **section 128**. 35
- (3) If an application is made under this section in respect of a temporary ancillary furniture order, the Registrar must assign a hearing date, which must be—
 - (a) as soon as practicable; and

- (b) unless there are special circumstances, in no case later than 42 days after the application is made.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 65

Furniture orders

- 133 Furniture order: application for order** 5
- (1) This subsection applies to a person if—
- (a) that person applies for a protection order; and
- (b) that person and the person against whom the application is made live in the same dwellinghouse, or have lived in the same dwellinghouse at the same time (regardless of which ground in **section 12** is relied on as establishing, for the purposes of a protection order, that the parties have or have had a family relationship); but 10
- (c) that person does not apply for an occupation order or a tenancy order in respect of that dwellinghouse.
- (2) A person to whom **subsection (1)** applies may, at a time stated in **subsection (3)**, apply to the court for an order for the possession and use of all or any of the furniture, household appliances, and household effects in that dwellinghouse. 15
- (3) The person may apply for a furniture order—
- (a) at the time of making the application for the protection order, or at any time before that application is determined; or 20
- (b) if the court makes the protection order sought, at any time while that order remains in force.
- (4) If the person who is eligible to apply for a furniture order is a child, the child may make the application only under **section 140(2)**. 25
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 66
- 134 Furniture order: power to make order**
- (1) On or after making a protection order, the court may also make an order giving the applicant the possession and use of all or any of the furniture, household appliances, and household effects in the dwellinghouse in which the parties live or have lived. 30
- (2) **Subsection (1)** is subject to **subsection (2)** and to **sections 136 and 144**, but applies despite anything in the Property (Relationships) Act 1976.
- (3) The court may make an order under **subsection (1)** only if satisfied that—
- (a) the applicant, a child of the applicant’s family, or both, are or were living in the dwellinghouse; and 35

- (b) the furniture, household appliances, and household effects are reasonably required to equip another dwellinghouse in which the applicant, or a child of the applicant's family, or both, are or will be living.
- (4) An order made under **subsection (1)** may relate to furniture, household appliances, and household effects that were in the relevant dwellinghouse at the time the application for the order was made, whether or not those items are still in the relevant dwellinghouse at the time the order is made. 5
- (5) It is not necessary for the court to specify, in an order made under **subsection (1)**, every item of furniture, or every household appliance or household effect, to which the order relates, as long as the items to which the order relates are readily ascertainable from the terms of the order. 10

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 67(1), (2), (3), (4)

135 Furniture order: terms and conditions

- (1) An order made under **section 134(1)** may be on any terms and conditions relating to the furniture, household appliances, and household effects to which the order relates the court thinks fit. 15
- (2) Those terms and conditions may, without limitation, require or relate to all or any of the following:
- (a) access to the dwellinghouse in which the parties live or have lived;
- (b) the timing of collection of the items to which the order relates; 20
- (c) the manner of collection of those items;
- (d) the absence from that dwellinghouse, at the time or times of collection of those items, of a specified person or specified people.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 67(5)

136 Furniture order: period and expiry 25

An order made under **section 134(1)** may be for any period the court thinks fit, but,—

- (a) unless the court otherwise directs, the order continues in force for 6 months from the date on which it is made; and
- (b) in any event, irrespective of its terms, the order expires if the protection order to which the order relates expires or is discharged. 30

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 67(6)

137 Furniture order: effect of order

- (1) The person in whose favour a furniture order is made is entitled, to the exclusion of the person against whom the order is made, to the possession of the furniture, household appliances, and household effects to which the order relates for so long as it is in force. 35

- (2) Contravening, or failing to comply with any term and condition of, a furniture order (for example, by preventing possession and use of all or any items to which the order relates) is—
- (a) a breach of the related protection order; and
- (b) an offence against **section 112**. 5
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 68

138 Furniture order: power to vary or discharge

- (1) On the application of either party, or of the personal representative of either party, the court may, if it thinks fit, make an order—
- (a) extending or reducing any period specified by the court under **section 136**; or 10
- (b) varying the furniture, household appliances, and household effects to which the order relates; or
- (c) varying or discharging any terms and conditions imposed by the court under **section 135**; or 15
- (d) discharging the furniture order.
- (2) Nothing in this section allows a court to vary a furniture order—
- (a) if the protection order to which the furniture order relates is no longer in force; or
- (b) in circumstances in which the court could not make a furniture order under **section 134**. 20
- (3) If an application is made under this section in respect of a temporary furniture order, the Registrar must assign a hearing date, which must be—
- (a) as soon as practicable; and
- (b) unless there are special circumstances, in no case later than 42 days after the application is made. 25

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 69

Applications without notice for furniture orders

- 139 Ancillary furniture order or furniture order: applications without notice**
- (1) An order under **section 128 or 134** may be made on an application without notice if the court is satisfied that the delay that would be caused by proceeding on notice would or might expose the applicant or a child of the applicant's family to family violence. 30
- (2) Any ancillary furniture order or furniture order made on an application without notice is a temporary order that, subject to **sections 147 to 155**, and unless it is sooner discharged, becomes final by operation of law 3 months after the date on which it is made. 35

- (3) If a temporary order becomes a final order under **subsection (2)**, the final order comes into effect immediately.
- (4) If an ancillary furniture order or a furniture order is made on an application without notice while the applicant and the respondent are living in the same dwellinghouse, the order expires— 5
- (a) on its discharge by the court; or
- (b) in the case of an ancillary furniture order, on the discharge of the occupation order or the tenancy order to which the ancillary furniture order relates; or
- (c) in the case of a furniture order, on the discharge of the protection order to which the furniture order relates. 10
- (5) If an ancillary furniture order or a furniture order is made on an application without notice, the respondent may—
- (a) notify the court, under **section 147**, that the respondent wishes to be heard on whether a final order should be substituted for the temporary order; 15
- (b) in the case of an ancillary furniture order, apply under **section 132** for the order to be varied or discharged;
- (c) in the case of a furniture order, apply under **section 138** for the order to be varied or discharged. 20

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 70

General provisions relating to property orders

140 Applications for property orders by children

- (1) A child may, under this section, make an application for a property order.
- (2) A child may make the application only— 25
- (a) by a representative (for example, an approved organisation that is authorised by **section 74** to take proceedings under this **Act** on behalf of the child); or
- (b) if aged 16 years old or older (in which case this paragraph authorises the child to take proceedings without a representative); or 30
- (c) if authorised under rules of court to do so without a representative.
- (3) This section does not limit or affect the making or operation of rules of court (for example, rules made under section 16A(1) of the Family Court Act 1980) that—
- (a) prevent an incapacitated child from taking part in, or from taking a step in, all or any specified proceedings under this **Act** without a litigation guardian; 35

- (b) provide for a representative to make all or any specified applications under this **Act** on behalf of a child prevented by physical incapacity, fear of harm, or another sufficient cause from applying personally.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 71

141 Views of child on whose behalf application made by representative 5

- (1) This section applies if an application for a property order is made, on behalf of a child, by a representative under **section 140(2)(a)**.
- (2) The child may be heard in the proceedings, even though they arose from the application made by the representative, and despite **section 140(2)(a)**.
- (3) If the child expresses views on any matters related to the proceedings, the court must take account of those views. 10

142 Applications for property orders against children

The court must not make a property order against a child unless satisfied that the child is aged 16 years old or over and that the order is justified by special circumstances. 15

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 72

143 Applications for property orders on behalf of people other than children

- (1) This section applies to an application made under this **Part** by a person who is not a child.
- (2) **Sections 67, 68, 69, and 70** (applications on behalf of a person lacking capacity or prevented from applying personally) apply to the application, so far as applicable and with the necessary modifications, as if it were an application under **Part 4** for a protection order. 20

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 73

144 Notice to people with interest in property affected 25

- (1) Before any order (other than a temporary order) is made under this **Part**, any notice the court directs must be given to any person having an interest in the property that would be affected by the order.
- (2) A person to whom notice is given under **subsection (1)** is entitled to appear and to be heard in the matter as a party to the application. 30

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 74

145 Protection of mortgagees, etc

- (1) The rights conferred on any person in respect of any property by any order made under this **Act** are subject to the rights of any person entitled to the benefit of any mortgage, security, charge, or encumbrance affecting that property if— 35
- (a) the mortgage, security, charge, or encumbrance was registered before the order was made; or

- (b) the rights of the person entitled to that benefit arise under an instrument (including, but not limited to, a hire purchase agreement) executed before the date of the making of the order.
- (2) **Subsection (1)** is subject to **subsection (3)**.
- (3) No money payable under any such mortgage, security, charge, or encumbrance may (despite anything in any enactment or in any instrument) be called up, or becomes due, by reason only of the making of an order under this Act. 5
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 75

Part 6 **Procedure**

10

Preliminary provisions

146 Guide to this Part

This Part contains provisions about—

- (a) temporary orders, including provisions indicating that—
- (i) if the court makes a temporary order, the respondent can notify the court that they wish to be heard on whether the temporary order should become final (see **section 147**): 15
- (ii) a temporary order becomes final 3 months after it was made, if the respondent has been served with a copy in the specified period and the respondent has not notified the court that they wish to be heard (see **sections 148 to 156**): 20
- (b) general procedural matters, for example, appointment of lawyers to assist the court or to represent a child, and explaining orders to respondents (see **sections 166 to 176**):
- (c) appeals, against a decision of a court in proceedings under this Act, to the High Court or Court of Appeal (see **sections 177 to 181**). 25

Temporary orders

147 Respondent to notify intention to appear

- (1) If the court makes a temporary order under this Act, the respondent is entitled to notify the court that the respondent wishes to be heard on whether a final order should be substituted for the temporary order. 30
- (2) The temporary order must contain a notice to the respondent that clearly states—
- (a) the respondent's right under **subsection (1)**; and
- (b) that, subject to **sections 150, 151, and 188**, if the respondent does not take any steps in the proceedings, the temporary order becomes final 35

under **section 148** by operation of law 3 months after the date on which it is made.

- (3) If the respondent notifies the court, under **subsection (1)**, that the respondent wishes to be heard, the Registrar must assign a hearing date, which must be—
- (a) as soon as practicable; and 5
 - (b) unless there are special circumstances, in no case later than 42 days after the receipt of the respondent's notice.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 76

148 Procedure if respondent does not require hearing

- (1) A temporary order becomes final by operation of law 3 months after the date on which it is made, unless— 10
- (a) the respondent notifies the court under **section 147(1)** that the respondent wishes to be heard; or
 - (b) the order is sooner discharged.
- (2) **Subsection (1)** is subject to— 15
- (a) **section 149** (requirements and procedure for temporary order to become final):
 - (b) **section 150** (court may require hearing before order becomes final):
 - (c) **section 151** (application of sections 147 to 150 to other affected people): 20
 - (d) **section 188** (directions for assessments, non-violence programme, and prescribed standard services).
- (3) If a temporary order becomes a final order under **subsection (1)**, the final order comes into effect immediately.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 77(1), (1A) 25

149 Requirements and procedure for temporary order to become final

- (1) No temporary order becomes final under **section 148** unless—
- (a) the respondent has been served with a copy of the order no later than the 11th day before the 3-month period specified in **section 148(1)** elapses; and 30
 - (b) the respondent has not notified the court, before that period elapses, that the respondent wishes to be heard.
- (2) If, under **subsection (1)(a)**, a temporary order does not become final, the court may from time to time extend the period within which the temporary order can be served. 35
- (3) No such extensions may extend that period by more than 3 months in total, and the temporary order continues in force until the expiry of any such extensions.

- (4) If the period for service is extended under **subsections (2) and (3)**, and, at the expiry of the period or periods, the temporary order has not been served, the order lapses.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 77(2), (3), (4)

150 Court may require hearing before order becomes final 5

- (1) If the court considers that there is good reason why a temporary order should not become final under **section 148** without a hearing at which the applicant, the respondent, or both, are present or represented, the court may direct that there be a hearing.

- (2) A direction made under **subsection (1)** may— 10

- (a) be made on the court's own motion; and
 (b) relate to the whole, or to specified parts, of the order made or sought; and
 (c) be made even though the respondent does not wish to be heard.

- (3) If the direction under **subsection (1)** relates to specified parts of the order made or sought, the remaining parts of the order may become final under **section 148**. 15

- (4) If, under **subsection (1)**, the court directs that there be a hearing, the Registrar must assign a hearing date, which must be as soon as practicable.

- (5) If the court makes a direction under **subsection (1)**, it may (without limiting **section 169**) issue a summons, under **section 169(4)**, requiring the respondent to attend the court at a place and time specified in the summons. 20

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 78

151 Application of sections 147 to 150 to other affected people

- (1) **Sections 147, 148, 149, and 150**, so far as applicable and with the necessary modifications, apply to an associated respondent as if the person were the respondent. 25

- (2) If, under **section 147**, the associated respondent notifies the court that the associated respondent wishes to be heard, but the respondent does not do so, the temporary order becomes final under **section 148** in so far as it relates to the respondent, even though a hearing is required on whether the order is to become final in respect of the associated respondent. 30

- (3) No occupation order, tenancy order, ancillary furniture order, or furniture order that is a temporary order becomes final unless the court is satisfied that—

- (a) notice has been given under **section 144** to any person having an interest in the property affected by the order; and 35
 (b) the person so notified takes no steps in the proceedings.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 79

152 Review of contact arrangements

- (1) In making a temporary protection order, the court may direct the Registrar to convene a review before a Family Court Judge of the arrangements for contact between the respondent and a child of the applicant's family.
- (2) On receiving a direction under **subsection (1)**, the Registrar must— 5
- (a) appoint a time and place for the holding of the review; and
- (b) inform the applicant and respondent of the date, time, and place of the review and invite them to attend.
- (3) Only the following people may attend the review: 10
- (a) the applicant;
- (b) the respondent;
- (c) a lawyer representing the applicant;
- (d) a lawyer representing the respondent;
- (e) a lawyer appointed under **section 166**;
- (f) any lawyer appointed under section 7(1) of the Care of Children Act 2004 to act for a child who in proceedings under this **Act** is a child of the applicant's family; 15
- (g) any other people whom the Family Court Judge permits to be present.
- (4) If both the applicant and the respondent attend or are represented at the review, the Judge may— 20
- (a) make an interim order relating to contact under **section 105**;
- (b) impose any condition under **section 103** relating to the matter set out in **section 103(2)(a)**;
- (c) give any directions that the Judge considers necessary.
- (5) This section, so far as applicable and with the necessary modifications, applies to an associated respondent as if the person were a respondent. 25
- (6) This section does not limit the court's powers under **section 105** (interim orders in respect of child of applicant's family).

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 79A

153 Procedure if hearing required: general 30

- (1) This section applies if a hearing is required or held (for example, because the court is notified, under **section 147 or 151**, that the respondent, an associated respondent, or a person to whom **section 151(3)** applies, wishes to be heard).
- (2) The court may at the hearing— 35
- (a) discharge the temporary order; or
- (b) make the temporary order a final order (with or without variation); or

(c) on good cause being shown (and if **section 154(3)** allows), adjourn the hearing to a fixed time and place.

- (3) If, under **subsection (2)(a)**, the court discharges a temporary tenancy order, the discharge of that order has effect as if the order had been discharged under **section 124**, and the tenancy reverts accordingly. 5

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 80(1)(a), (b), (d), (2)

154 Procedure if hearing required: effect of, and limit on, adjournment

- (1) This section applies if a hearing is adjourned under **section 153(2)(c)** to a specified date.

- (2) The temporary order continues in force until that date. 10

- (3) At the hearing on that date, the court may adjourn the hearing under **section 153(2)(c)** to a further date only if special reasons exist for doing so.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 80(1)(d), (4), (5)

155 Procedure if hearing required: if part of temporary order has already become final

 15

- (1) This section applies if a hearing is required or held (for example, because the court is notified, under **section 147 or 151**, that the respondent, an associated respondent, or a person to whom **section 151(3)** applies, wishes to be heard).

- (2) The court may at the hearing, if **section 150(3) or 151(2)** applies and part of the temporary order has become final under **section 148**,— 20

(a) confirm the temporary order to the extent that it has not already become final;

(b) confirm the temporary order to the extent that it has not already become final, but exercise, in relation to that part of the temporary order so confirmed, any power conferred by this **Act** to vary or alter the terms and conditions of the order, or to impose new terms and conditions; 25

(c) discharge the temporary order to the extent that it has not already become final.

- (3) If, under **subsection (2)**, the court confirms part of a temporary order (with or without variation), that part of the temporary order becomes final, but that confirmation does not affect the order to the extent that it has already become final. 30

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 80(1)(c), (3)

156 Temporary order discharged when made final order

- (1) If a temporary order becomes a final order under **section 153(2)(b)**, the temporary order is automatically discharged. 35

- (2) If the part of a temporary order not already a final order is confirmed under **section 155(2)(a) or (b)**, the temporary order is automatically discharged.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 80A

*Standard condition about weapons***157 Restrictions on powers to remove, change, etc**

- (1) A court may under any of **sections 158 to 160** direct that the standard condition about weapons is not to be a condition of a protection order, or discharge that standard condition, only if satisfied that that standard condition is not necessary for the protection of the people for whose benefit the protection order applies from further family violence. 5
- (2) A court may under any of **sections 158 to 160** modify the terms of the standard condition about weapons only in the following ways (subject to **subsection (3)**): 10
- (a) to permit a person to whom the standard condition applies to have in the person's possession, or have under the person's control, a specified weapon, or weapons of a specified class, either unconditionally or subject to any conditions the court thinks fit:
- (b) if necessary, to permit such a person to hold a firearms licence: 15
- (c) if the terms of the standard condition have already been modified so as to make them less onerous than the terms set out in **section 98**, by reinstating (whether in whole or in part) those terms as so set out.
- (3) A court may under any of **sections 158 to 160** modify the terms of the standard condition about weapons in any of the ways set out in **subsection (2)(a) or (b)** of this section only if the court is satisfied— 20
- (a) that the standard condition about weapons, in the terms set out in **section 98**, is not necessary for the protection of the people for whose benefit the protection order applies from further family violence; and
- (b) that the standard condition about weapons, in the terms proposed, will sufficiently protect those people from further family violence. 25
- (4) In determining whether to exercise a power under any of **sections 158 to 160**,—
- (a) the need to protect those people for whose benefit the protection order applies from further family violence is the paramount consideration; and 30
- (b) the court must, so far as is practicable, and without limiting **paragraph (a)**, have regard to the following matters:
- (i) whether the people for whose benefit the protection order applies consent to the exercise of the power in the manner proposed;
- (ii) the nature, seriousness, and recentness of any family violence that is relevant to the exercise of the power: 35
- (iii) the effect that the terms of the standard condition about weapons is having, or will have, on the people to whom the condition applies, or will apply, if the powers are not exercised in the manner proposed: 40

- (iv) any other matters the court considers relevant.
- (5) If the terms of the standard condition about weapons are modified under any of **sections 158 to 160**, the terms of that standard condition (as set out in **section 98**) apply subject to the terms of that modification, and the provisions of this **Act** apply accordingly. 5
- (6) A Police employee is not obliged to issue a firearms licence to a person to whom a standard condition about weapons applied or, as the case requires, applies, just because of the fact that—
- (a) that standard condition has been discharged under any of **sections 158 to 160**; or 10
- (b) the terms of that standard condition have been modified under any of **sections 158 to 160**.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 23

158 Removal or change: if protection order is final or confirmed

- (1) This subsection applies if— 15
- (a) the court makes a final protection order on an application on notice; or
- (b) the court under **section 153(2) or 155(2)**—
- (i) discharges a temporary protection order and makes a final protection order in its place; or
- (ii) confirms a temporary protection order to the extent that it has not already become final. 20
- (2) If **subsection (1)** applies, the court may, subject to **section 157**,—
- (a) direct that the standard condition about weapons is not to be a condition of the protection order; or
- (b) modify the terms of that standard condition. 25

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 22(1)

159 Addition, removal, or change: on application of protection order applicant or respondent

- The court may vary a protection order, on the application of the applicant or the respondent and subject to **section 157**,— 30
- (a) if the standard condition about weapons is not a condition of the protection order, by directing that the standard condition about weapons (with or without modification) is to be a condition of the protection order:
- (b) if the standard condition about weapons is a condition of the protection order (with or without modification), by— 35
- (i) discharging the standard condition about weapons:
- (ii) modifying the terms of that standard condition.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 22(2)

160 Addition, removal, or change: on application if protection order applies against associated respondent

- (1) If a protection order applies against an associated respondent, the court may vary the protection order, in so far as it relates to the associated respondent, on the application of the applicant or the associated respondent, and subject to section 157,— 5
- (a) if the standard condition about weapons is not a condition of the protection order, by directing that the standard condition about weapons (with or without modification) is to be a condition of the protection order:
- (b) if the standard condition about weapons is a condition of the protection order (with or without modification), by— 10
- (i) discharging the standard condition about weapons:
- (ii) modifying the terms of that standard condition.
- (2) Under subsection (1) (and without limiting that subsection), a court may—
- (a) direct that the standard condition about weapons— 15
- (i) is not to be a condition of a protection order, in so far as the protection order relates to the respondent; but
- (ii) is to be a condition of a protection order (with or without modification), in so far as the protection order relates to the associated respondent: 20
- (b) discharge the standard condition about weapons in so far as the condition relates to the respondent, but not in so far as the condition relates to the associated respondent.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 22(3), (4)

161 Hearing date if application about temporary protection order 25

If an application is made under section 159 or 160 in respect of a temporary protection order, the Registrar must assign a hearing date, which must be—

- (a) as soon as practicable; and
- (b) unless there are special circumstances, in no case later than 42 days after the application is made. 30

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 22(5)

162 Making or defending application on behalf of protected person

Sections 62, 63, 67, 68, 69, and 70, so far as applicable and with the necessary modifications, apply to the following as they apply to the making of an application for a protection order: 35

- (a) any application under section 159 or 160, on behalf of a protected person, for—

- (i) a direction that the standard condition about weapons be a condition of a protection order; or
- (ii) the modification or discharge of the standard condition about weapons; and
- (b) the defending, on behalf of a protected person, of any application under **section 159 or 160** made by the respondent or the associated respondent. 5

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 22(6)

163 Further provisions about effect on firearms licence

- (1) A firearms licence held by the respondent or an associated respondent is deemed to be revoked if— 10
 - (a) a temporary protection order becomes a final order under **section 149(1)**; and
 - (b) when the order becomes final, the licence is suspended under **section 99**. 15
- (2) If a person's firearms licence is suspended under **section 99**,—
 - (a) that person is deemed, for all purposes, not to be the holder of a firearms licence during the period of the suspension; but
 - (b) at the end of that suspension, then, unless the firearms licence is revoked (whether under **subsection (1)** or otherwise) or ceases to be in force, that firearms licence revives. 20
- (3) If, under **subsection (1)** or **section 99** of this Act, a firearms licence is revoked or deemed to be revoked, that revocation has effect as if the firearms licence had been revoked under section 27 of the Arms Act 1983.
- (4) However, nothing in **subsection (3)**— 25
 - (a) limits the terms of the standard condition about weapons; or
 - (b) confers on a person any right to appeal to any court, other than under **section 177**, against the revocation of that firearms licence.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 24

164 Retention, return, and disposal of surrendered weapons, etc 30

- (1) If a person to whom the standard condition about weapons applies surrenders any weapon to a constable under **section 100**, the following provisions apply:
 - (a) if the person's firearms licence is suspended under **section 99**,—
 - (i) the Police must detain the weapon for the period of the suspension, and, unless the weapon may lawfully be retained under any other enactment, must return the weapon to the person as soon as practicable after that suspension ceases to be in force (subject to **subparagraph (ii)**, to **paragraphs (b) and (c)**, and to **sections 158 to 160**): 35

- (ii) the person whose firearms licence is suspended may, at any time during the period of the suspension, if the weapon is owned by that person, sell or otherwise dispose of the weapon to a person approved for the purpose by a constable, and in any such case the weapon must be delivered to that other person (subject to **paragraph (c)**): 5
- (b) if the person's firearms licence is revoked under **section 99** or **section 163(1)** of this **Act**, then, subject to **paragraph (c)** of this subsection, subsections (2) to (4) of section 28 of the Arms Act 1983 apply, with all necessary modifications, as if the weapon were a firearm that had been delivered to a constable under section 28 of the Arms Act 1983: 10
- (c) if, at the time of the surrender of the weapon, the person was not lawfully entitled to possess the weapon (disregarding, for that purpose, the effect of the standard condition about weapons), the weapon is deemed to have been seized and detained under the Arms Act 1983, and sections 65 and 70 of that Act apply accordingly: 15
- (d) in any other case,—
- (i) the Police must detain the weapon for the period during which the standard condition about weapons remains in force, and, unless the weapon may lawfully be retained under any other enactment, must return the weapon to the person as soon as practicable after the standard condition about weapons ceases to be in force (subject to **subparagraph (ii)**, to **paragraph (c)**, and to **sections 158 to 160**): 20
- (ii) the person may, at any time during the period during which the standard condition about weapons remains in force, if the weapon is owned by the person, sell or otherwise dispose of the weapon to a person approved for the purpose by a constable, and in any such case the weapon must be delivered to that other person (subject to **paragraph (c)**): 25
- (2) If a person's firearms licence is suspended under **section 99**, and that person surrenders that licence to a constable under that section, the Police must detain that licence for the period of the suspension and, unless the licence is revoked or ceases to be in force, or may lawfully be retained under any other enactment, must return the licence to the person as soon as practicable after that suspension ceases to be in force. 35

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 25

165 Arms Act 1983 not affected

- (1) **Sections 98 to 102 and 158 to 164** do not limit or affect any provision of the Arms Act 1983 that authorises or permits— 40
- (a) the revocation of any firearms licence; or

- (b) the seizure of any weapon.
- (2) A suspension of a person's firearms licence ceases to be in force if—
- (a) that suspension is one under **section 99**; and
- (b) during the period of that suspension, that firearms licence is revoked under the Arms Act 1983. 5

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 26

General provisions

166 Court may appoint lawyer

- (1) In any proceedings under this **Act** (not being criminal proceedings), the court may appoint a lawyer— 10
- (a) to assist the court; or
- (b) to represent a child—
- (i) in any proceedings on an application made, on behalf of that child, under **section 62(2)(a)**, for a protection order; or
- (ii) in any proceedings relating to or arising out of a protection order made, under this **Act**, on any such application made on that child's behalf; or 15
- (c) to represent a child (unless the child is, in the proceedings concerned, already represented by a lawyer)—
- (i) in any proceedings on an application made under **sections 60 and 64(1)** for a protection order, or made under **sections 64(2) and 89** for a direction that a protection order apply, against the child; or 20
- (ii) in any proceedings relating to or arising out of a protection order or a direction made, under this **Act**, on any such application; or 25
- (d) to represent a person lacking capacity to whom **section 67** applies—
- (i) in any proceedings on an application made, on behalf of that person, under **section 67(2)**, for any order under this **Act**; or
- (ii) in any proceedings relating to or arising out of an order made, under this **Act**, on any such application made on that person's behalf. 30
- (2) A lawyer appointed under **subsection (1)(c) or (d)** may—
- (a) call any person as a witness in the proceedings; and
- (b) cross-examine witnesses called by any party to the proceedings or by the court. 35

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 81(1), (2)

167 Fees and expenses of lawyer appointed by Court

- (1) The fees and expenses of a lawyer appointed under **section 166(1)(a), (b), or (c)** must—
- (a) be determined under regulations made under section 16D of the Family Court Act 1980 or, if no such regulations are made, by the Registrar of the court; and 5
- (b) be paid under that determination out of public money appropriated by Parliament for the purpose.
- (2) The fees and expenses of a lawyer appointed under **section 166(1)(d)** must—
- (a) be determined under regulations made under this **Act** or, if no such regulations are made, by the Registrar of the court; and 10
- (b) be paid under that determination out of public money appropriated by Parliament for the purpose.
- (3) An invoice rendered by a lawyer appointed under **section 166** for fees and expenses must be given to the Registrar of the court in which the proceedings were heard, and the Registrar may decide to adjust the amount of the invoice. 15
- (4) If the lawyer is dissatisfied with the decision of the Registrar as to the amount of the invoice, the lawyer may, within 14 days after the date of the decision, apply to a Judge of the court to review the decision.
- (5) The Judge may, on a lawyer's application under **subsection (4)**, make any order varying or confirming the decision that the Judge considers fair and reasonable. 20

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 81(2A), (3), (4), (5)

168 How Judge ascertains child's views (other than at hearing)

- (1) If the court is required, or considers it necessary or desirable, to ascertain a child's views (other than at any hearing of any application), a Judge may interview the child to ascertain those views. 25
- (2) This section does not affect rules of court on the court ascertaining a child's views at any hearing of any application.

169 Power of court to call witnesses 30

- (1) In any proceedings before a court under this **Act** (other than criminal proceedings), the court may, of its own motion, call as a witness any person whose evidence may, in its opinion, be of assistance to the court.
- (2) The power conferred by **subsection (1)** includes, without limitation, power to call as a witness— 35
- (a) a party to the proceedings:
- (b) the spouse or partner of a party to the proceedings:
- (c) an associated respondent:

- (d) a specified person.
- (3) If the court calls a witness under this section,—
- (a) the witness has the same privilege to refuse to answer any question as the witness would have if called by a party to the proceedings; and
- (b) the witness may be examined and re-examined— 5
- (i) by the court;
- (ii) by or on behalf of any party to the proceedings;
- (iii) by any lawyer appointed under **section 166** in respect of the proceedings.
- (4) Sections 159 and 161 to 165 of the Criminal Procedure Act 2011, so far as applicable and with the necessary modifications, apply to every person called as a witness by the court under this section as if that person had been called by a party to the proceedings. 10
- (5) The expenses of any witness called by the court under this section are payable— 15
- (a) under the scale of witnesses' expenses prescribed by regulations made under this **Act**; and
- (b) in the first instance, out of public money appropriated by Parliament for the purpose.
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 82 20
- 170 Conduct of proceedings**
- (1) No person may be present during the hearing of any proceedings under this **Act** (other than criminal proceedings) except the following people:
- (a) officers of the court;
- (b) the parties to the proceedings; 25
- (c) any lawyer representing any party to the proceedings;
- (d) any lawyer appointed under **section 166** in respect of the proceedings;
- (e) any lawyer appointed under section 7(1) of the Care of Children Act 2004 to act for a child who in proceedings under this **Act** is a child of the applicant's family; 30
- (f) if, under a provision of this **Act**, any person is bringing or defending the proceedings on behalf of another person,—
- (i) the person so bringing or defending the proceedings;
- (ii) the person on whose behalf the proceedings are so brought or defended; 35
- (g) witnesses;
- (h) accredited news media reporters;

- (i) any person who is nominated by the applicant for a protection order or by a protected person under **subsection (2)**:
- (j) any other person whom the Judge permits to be present.
- (2) For the purposes of any proceedings to which this section applies, any party to the proceedings (being an applicant for a protection order or a protected person) may nominate a reasonable number of people (being members of the party's family, whānau, or family group, or any other person) to attend any hearing of those proceedings for the purpose of providing support to that party. 5
- (3) Any witness and any accredited news media reporter must leave the courtroom if asked to do so by the Judge. 10
- (4) No person present in the courtroom under **subsection (1)(i)** is entitled to be heard at the hearing, and the court may exclude any such person from the hearing at any time.
- (5) Nothing in this section limits any other power of the court—
- (a) to hear proceedings in private; or 15
- (b) to permit a McKenzie friend to be present; or
- (c) to exclude any person from the court.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 83

171 Standard of proof

- (1) This section applies in any proceedings under this **Act** (other than criminal proceedings). 20
- (2) Every question of fact arising must be decided on the balance of probabilities.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 85

172 Orders by consent

- (1) This section applies in any proceedings before a court under this **Act**. 25
- (2) The court may make any order under this **Act** by the consent of all of the parties to the proceedings.
- (3) This section is subject to **section 85**.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 86

173 Explanation of orders 30

- (1) If, in any proceedings under this **Act** (other than criminal proceedings), the respondent or associated respondent, as the case may be, is before the court, then on making an order (other than an order discharging an order made under this **Act**), the Judge must explain to that person—
- (a) the effect of the order; and 35
- (b) the consequences that may follow if the person fails to comply with the terms of the order; and

- (c) the means by which the order can be varied or discharged.
- (2) A Registrar may give the explanation required by **subsection (1)**.
- (3) Failure to give the explanation required by **subsection (1)** does not affect the validity of the order made.
- (4) If the court makes an order under this **Act**, the copy of the order that is given to or served on the respondent (and, if applicable, the associated respondent) must include a notice stating— 5
- (a) the consequences that may follow if the person fails to comply with the terms of the order; and
- (b) the means by which the order can be varied or discharged. 10
- (5) Failure to include in a copy of an order made under this **Act** the notice required by **subsection (4)** does not affect the validity of the order made.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 87

174 Sending of orders, and risk factor information, to Police

- (1) On the making of a temporary order or a final order under this **Act** (including any order varying or discharging an order made under this **Act** or any order made in substitution for any such order), the Registrar of the court in which the order is made must ensure that a copy of the order is made available, without delay, to the District Commander at the appropriate Police District Headquarters. 15 20
- (2) If a copy of an order is made available to a District Commander under **subsection (1)**, the District Commander must ensure that a copy of that order, or a copy of that copy, is made available, without delay, to the officer in charge of the Police station nearest to where the protected person or, as the case requires, each protected person, resides. 25
- (3) For the purposes of this section, a copy of an order, or a copy of a copy of an order, may be made available in any of the following ways:
- (a) by sending the copy by means of electronic transmission (whether by way of facsimile transmission, electronic mail, or other similar means of communication): 30
- (b) by entering the copy on a database maintained in electronic form, where that database may be accessed by the person or people to whom the copy is required to be made available:
- (c) by making the copy available in any manner prescribed by regulations made under this **Act**: 35
- (d) by making the copy available in any other manner appropriate in the circumstances.
- (4) If making a copy of an order available to a District Commander under **subsection (1)**, the Registrar must at the same time also make available to that Dis-

trict Commander, in a way specified in **subsection (3)**, information supplied—

- (a) to the Registrar, by or on behalf of the applicant for the order; and
 - (b) to help the Police assess risks, or needs, arising from family violence.
- (5) Risk factor information made available under this section may be disclosed by the Police under **section 20**, or under any other enactment that authorises or requires the Police to disclose that information. 5

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 88

175 Information on service of certain orders to be communicated to Police

- (1) This section applies if a person (**P**) serves a copy of a protection order, or a copy of an order varying a protection order, on another person (**R**)— 10
- (a) who is the respondent or an associated respondent; and
 - (b) to whom the standard condition about weapons applies.
- (2) P must, without delay, give notice of the following place, date, and time to the officer in charge of the Police station nearest to where the copy of the order was served: 15
- (a) the place where the copy of the order was so served; and
 - (b) the date and time of service.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 89

176 Police to consider exercise of powers under Arms Act 1983 20

- (1) This section applies if a copy of an order, or a copy of a copy of an order, is made available to the officer in charge of a Police station under **section 174(2)**, unless—
- (a) the order discharges a protection order, and no other protection order is made in substitution for that protection order; or 25
 - (b) the order discharges an order made under **Part 5**, and no other order under that **Part** is made in substitution for that order; or
 - (c) the order varies an order made under **Part 5**.
- (2) If this section applies, the officer in charge of the Police station must immediately establish whether or not the respondent and any associated respondent named in the order hold a firearms licence. 30
- (3) If this section applies, and the officer in charge of the Police station knows that the respondent or any associated respondent, or both, hold a firearms licence, then unless the firearms licence is deemed to be revoked under **section 99**, the officer in charge must arrange for an appropriate person to consider immediately whether the powers conferred by sections 27(1) and 27A of the Arms Act 1983 (which relate to the revocation of a firearms licence) should be exercised in that case. 35

(4) **Subsection (3)** applies whether that knowledge of the respondent or any associated respondent, or both, holding a firearms licence arises from inquiries under **subsection (2)**, the terms of the protection order, or in any other way.

(5) If this section applies, the officer in charge of the Police station must, in every case, arrange for an appropriate person to consider immediately whether or not the powers conferred by section 18 (warrantless searches associated with arms, including in cases of family violence) of the Search and Surveillance Act 2012 should be exercised in that case.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 90

Appeals

177 Appeals to High Court

(1) This subsection applies to a decision of a court, in proceedings under this **Act**, to—

(a) make or refuse to make an order; or

(b) dismiss the proceedings; or

(c) otherwise finally determine the proceedings.

(2) **Subsection (1)** does not apply to a decision to make or refuse to make a protection order under section 123B of the Sentencing Act 2002 (*see **section 123H*** of that Act, which ensures that an appeal against a decision of that kind is an appeal against the sentence imposed for an offence).

(3) A party to proceedings in which there is made a decision to which **subsection (1)** applies, or any other person prejudicially affected by the decision, may appeal to the High Court against the decision.

(4) The High Court Rules 2016 and sections 126 to 130 of the District Court Act 2016, with all necessary modifications, apply to an appeal under **subsection (3)** as if it were an appeal under section 124 of that Act.

(5) The court appealed from may order, on a without notice application for the purpose made by the appellant, that the appellant must not be required under section 126(1) of the District Court Act 2016 to give the Registrar of the High Court security for costs.

(6) **Subsection (5)** overrides **subsection (4)**.

(7) The decision of the High Court on an appeal to that court under this section is final (subject to **section 179**).

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 91

178 Application of provisions which relate to children, etc

Sections 62, 63, 67, 68, 69, and 70 (which relate to children, etc), so far as applicable and with the necessary modifications, apply to the following as they apply to the making of an application for a protection order:

- (a) the making and prosecution of an appeal under **section 177 or 179**; and
- (b) the defending of any such appeal.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 92

179 Appeals to Court of Appeal 5

- (1) A party to any appeal under **section 177** may, with the leave of the Court of Appeal, appeal to the Court of Appeal against any determination of the High Court on a question of law arising in that appeal.
- (2) On an appeal to the Court of Appeal under this section, the Court of Appeal has the same power to adjudicate on the proceedings as the High Court had. 10
- (3) The decision of the Court of Appeal on an appeal to that court under this section, and on an application to it under this section for leave to appeal, is final.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 93

180 Appeals to be heard as soon as practicable

Every appeal under **section 177 or 179** must be heard as soon as practicable after the appeal is lodged. 15

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 94

181 Effect of appeal

Unless the court making the order appealed from directs otherwise,—

- (a) the operation of an order made under this **Act** is not suspended by an appeal under **section 177 or 179**; and 20
- (b) every order made under this **Act** may be enforced in the same manner in all respects as if no such appeal were pending.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 95

Restriction on publication 25

182 Restriction of publication of reports of proceedings

Sections 11B to 11D of the Family Court Act 1980 apply to the publication of a report of any proceedings under this **Act** (other than criminal proceedings)—

- (a) in the Family Court;
- (b) in any other court, in which case references in those sections to the Family Court or court must be read as references to that other court. 30

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 125

Part 7

Programmes and prescribed services

Interpretation

Preliminary provisions

- 183** **Guide to this Part** 5
- This **Part** contains provisions about programmes and prescribed services, including provisions indicating that—
- (a) assessors and service providers may be approved to provide non-violence programmes or prescribed services (see **section 212**):
 - (b) an assessor or service provider must notify the Registrar and the Police of any safety concerns (see **section 185**): 10
 - (c) if the court makes a protection order, the applicant, or the applicant's representative, can request a safety programme be provided to the applicant, a child of the applicant's family, or a specified person (see **section 187**): 15
 - (d) the court, on making a protection order, must direct the respondent to undertake assessment for, and attend, a non-violence programme (see **section 188**):
 - (e) the court, on making a protection order, may direct the respondent to undertake an assessment for prescribed services, and to engage with any prescribed standard service, provided by a service provider, that an assessor has determined may be appropriate for and may benefit the respondent (see **section 188**): 20
 - (f) the court may direct and require the respondent to engage with a prescribed non-standard service if the assessor has determined that the service may be appropriate for and may benefit the respondent (see **section 198**): 25
 - (g) in general, information provided to an assessor or service provider must not be admitted as evidence (see **section 205**):
 - (h) failure to comply with a direction is a criminal offence punishable on conviction by a fine not exceeding \$5,000 or a term of imprisonment not exceeding 6 months (see **section 211**): 30
- 184** **Interpretation**
- In this **Part**, unless the context otherwise requires,—
- approval** means an approval under **section 212**, and that has not been suspended or cancelled, of one of the following kinds: 35
- (a) an approval of an assessor:

- (b) an approval of a service provider
- assessment**, in relation to a respondent, means an assessment of the respondent undertaken by an assessor to determine—
- (a) the extent to which the respondent poses a safety risk to any person or the public; and 5
- (b) if the assessment is an assessment for a non-violence programme, what, if any, non-violence programme is the most appropriate for the respondent to attend; and
- (c) if the assessment is an assessment for prescribed services, what, if any, prescribed services may be appropriate for and may benefit the respondent 10
- assessor** means a person or an organisation that has been granted an approval to undertake assessments (for non-violence programmes, prescribed services, or both)
- non-violence programme** means a programme that— 15
- (a) is provided by a service provider; and
- (b) is provided to a respondent; and
- (c) has the primary objective of stopping or preventing family violence on the part of the respondent
- prescribed non-standard service** has the meaning given to it by **section 8** 20
- prescribed service** has the meaning given to it by **section 8**
- prescribed standard service** has the meaning given to it by **section 8**
- programmes** means—
- (a) safety programmes; and
- (b) non-violence programmes 25
- respondent** means the person against whom an application has been made for an order under this **Act**, and includes an associated respondent
- safety programme** means a programme that—
- (a) is provided by a service provider; and
- (b) is provided to a protected person; and 30
- (c) has the primary objective of promoting (whether by education, information, support, or otherwise) the protection of the protected person from family violence
- service provider** means a person or an organisation that has been granted an approval to provide programmes, prescribed services, or both. 35
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 51A

*Notification of safety concerns***185 Safety concerns***Concerns about safety of protected person*

- (1) In this section, **concerns about the safety of a protected person** means concerns about a risk (to the safety of the protected person) that— 5
- (a) is imminent, escalating, or grave; and
- (b) adds to the concerns that supported the making of the protection order.

Safety programme provided for protected person

- (2) **Section 186** applies if a service provider has, during or after the provision by the provider to a protected person of a safety programme, concerns about the safety of a protected person (whether or not a protected person attending, or who attended, the safety programme). 10

Assessment undertaken of respondent

- (3) **Section 186** applies if an assessor has, during or after the undertaking by the assessor of an assessment of the respondent, concerns about the safety of a protected person. 15

Non-violence programme or prescribed service provided to respondent

- (4) **Section 186** applies if a service provider has, during or after the provision by the provider to a respondent of a non-violence programme or a prescribed service, concerns about the safety of a protected person. 20

186 Assessor or service provider to notify safety concerns

- (1) The assessor or service provider mentioned in **section 185(2), (3), or (4)** must, without delay, notify the following authorities of the concerns mentioned in that subsection:
- (a) the Registrar; 25
- (b) the District Commander at the appropriate Police District Headquarters;
- (c) if there is a perceived risk to any child, the chief executive.
- (2) On receiving a notification under **subsection (1)(a)**, the Registrar must—
- (a) arrange for the protected person to be advised of the assessor's or service provider's concerns; and 30
- (b) comply with **section 208** (Registrar's response to notice of safety concerns or non-compliance).

*Safety programmes***187 Safety programmes for protected people**

- (1) If the court makes a protection order,— 35

- (a) the applicant, or the applicant’s representative, may request the Registrar to authorise the provision of a safety programme to all or any of the following people:
- (i) the applicant;
- (ii) a child of the applicant’s family; 5
- (iii) a specified person; and
- (b) a child of the applicant’s family may request the Registrar to authorise the provision of a safety programme to that child if no request has been made under **paragraph (a)(ii)**; and
- (c) a specified person (other than a child) may request the Registrar to authorise the provision of a safety programme to that specified person if no request has been made under **paragraph (a)(iii)**. 10
- (2) If, at the time the protection order is made, the applicant has not made a request under this section, and the applicant is not legally represented, the Judge or the Registrar must inform the applicant of the applicant’s right to make such a request. 15
- (3) One or more requests may be made under all or any of **subsection (1)(a), (b), and (c)**, in respect of the same person or different people, at any time while the protection order remains in force.
- (4) If a request is made to a Registrar under **subsection (1)(a), (b), or (c)**, the Registrar— 20
- (a) must arrange for the matter to be referred to a service provider without delay, if the request is the first one made by or on behalf of the applicant, child of the applicant’s family, or specified person; and
- (b) may do so, if the request is a later one made by or on behalf of the applicant, child of the applicant’s family, or specified person. 25
- (5) Every lawyer acting for an applicant for a protection order must—
- (a) ensure that the applicant is aware of the applicant’s right to make a request under this section; and
- (b) if the applicant wishes to exercise that right, take any further steps the lawyer considers necessary to enable the applicant to do so. 30

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 51C

Non-violence programmes and prescribed services

188 Directions for assessments, non-violence programme, and prescribed standard services 35

Court making protection order must make direction for non-violence programme

- (1) On making a protection order, the court must direct the respondent to—

- (a) undertake an assessment for a non-violence programme; and
- (b) attend a non-violence programme, provided by a service provider, that an assessor determines is an appropriate non-violence programme for the respondent to attend.
- (2) However, the court need not make a direction under **subsection (1)** if the court considers that there is a good reason for not making a direction. 5
Court making protection order may make direction for prescribed services
- (3) On making a protection order, the court may direct the respondent to—
- (a) undertake an assessment for prescribed services; and
- (b) engage with any prescribed standard service, provided by a service provider, that an assessor determines may be appropriate for and may benefit the respondent. 10

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 51D

189 Objection process if direction made on application without notice

- (1) This section applies if the court makes a direction under **section 188** on an application made without notice. 15
- (2) If this section applies,—
- (a) the direction does not take effect until 10 working days after a copy of the direction is served on the respondent; and
- (b) the respondent may, within those 10 working days, notify the court that the respondent objects to the direction. 20
- (3) If the respondent, under **subsection (2)(b)**, notifies the court that the respondent objects to the direction,—
- (a) the Registrar must, if the respondent wishes to be heard, assign a hearing date, which must be— 25
- (i) as soon as practicable; and
- (ii) unless there are special circumstances, in no case later than 42 days after receipt of the notice of objection; and
- (b) the direction is suspended from the date on which the court receives the notice of objection until the court, after considering the respondent's objection, confirms (with or without variation) or discharges the direction. 30
- (4) Nothing in this section or **section 190** gives the court power to review any order or decision other than the direction to which the notice relates, but nothing in this section limits **section 147 or 151**. 35

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 51E

190 Court may confirm or discharge direction after considering objection

- (1) After considering an objection, made under **section 189**, to a direction, the court may—
- (a) confirm the direction; or
 - (b) vary the direction; or 5
 - (c) discharge the direction.
- (2) If the court under **subsection (1)** confirms or varies a direction and the respondent is before the court, the Judge must warn the respondent that non-compliance with the direction is an offence punishable by imprisonment.
- (3) Failure to give the warning required by **subsection (2)** does not affect the validity of the direction confirmed or varied. 10

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 51F

191 Referral of respondent to assessor

- (1) After the court has made a direction under **section 188**, the Registrar must, without delay,— 15
- (a) arrange for the respondent to be referred to an assessor who has been granted an approval to undertake an assessment of the kind required by the direction; and
 - (b) notify the assessor of the direction made under **section 188**.
- (2) This section is subject to **section 189** (objection process if direction made on application without notice). 20

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 51G

192 Assessor meets with respondent, undertakes assessment, and makes determinations

As soon as possible after receiving a notification under **section 191**, the assessor must arrange to meet with the respondent to— 25

- (a) undertake an assessment of the respondent; and
- (b) determine, if the direction in the notification is that the respondent undertake an assessment for a non-violence programme, whether there is an appropriate non-violence programme, provided by a service provider, for the respondent to attend; and 30
- (c) determine, if the direction in the notification is that the respondent undertake an assessment for prescribed services, whether (and, if so, which of) the types of services specified in regulations made under **section 249(a)** (if any), provided by a service provider, may be appropriate for and may benefit the respondent. 35

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 51H

193 When assessments or determinations need not be undertaken or made

(1) However, the assessor need not undertake or complete an assessment, or make a determination, under **section 192**, if the assessor considers that there is a good reason for not doing so.

(2) On making a decision under subsection (1) not to undertake or complete an assessment, or not to make a determination, under **section 192**, the assessor must notify, and send a copy of the decision to, the Registrar.

(3) On receiving notification of, and a copy of, the assessor's decision under **subsection (1)**, the Registrar must bring the matter to the attention of a Judge (*see **section 206***).

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 51H

194 Order of, and delaying respondent's attendance or engagement

(1) Subsection (2) applies to an assessor who makes all or any of the following (unless the assessor also determines under section 192(c) that a prescribed non-standard service, provided by a service provider, may be appropriate for and may benefit the respondent, in which case **section 198** applies):

(a) a determination under **section 192(b)** that there is an appropriate non-violence programme, provided by a service provider, for the respondent to attend:

(b) a determination under **section 192(c)** that a prescribed standard service, provided by a service provider, may be appropriate for and may benefit the respondent.

(2) The assessor must, in making the 1 or more determinations, decide (jointly with any other assessor referred under **section 191** a direction made under **section 188** on the making of the protection order) in what order the respondent must attend a non-violence programme or engage with a prescribed standard service, and whether the respondent's attendance at the programme, or engagement with the prescribed standard service, or both, should be delayed to enable other matters to be addressed first.

(3) On making a decision under **subsection (2)** that the respondent's attendance at the programme, or engagement with the prescribed standard service, or both, should be delayed to enable other matters to be addressed first, the assessor must notify the Registrar, and the Registrar must bring the matter to the attention of a Judge (*see **section 206***).

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 51H

195 Assessor to ascertain, etc, victims' views

In undertaking an assessment, or making a determination, under **section 192**, the assessor must, unless the assessor considers it unsafe or otherwise inappropriate to do so,—

- (a) take all reasonable steps to ascertain any views on the matter of the following:
 - (i) the applicant;
 - (ii) a child of the applicant's family;
 - (iii) a specified person; and 5
- (b) take into account any views ascertained under **paragraph (a)**.

196 When assessor must refer respondent back to court

- (1) This section applies if, after undertaking an assessment of the respondent, the assessor makes 1 or both of the following:
 - (a) a determination under **section 192(b)** that there is not an appropriate non-violence programme, provided by a service provider, for the respondent to attend: 10
 - (b) a determination under **section 192(c)** that there is not a prescribed standard service, provided by a service provider, that may be appropriate for and may benefit the respondent. 15
- (2) The assessor must, without delay, notify, and copy the 1 or more determinations to, the respondent and the Registrar.
- (3) After receiving a notification under **subsection (2)**, the Registrar must—
 - (a) arrange for the protected person to be notified of the 1 or more determinations; and 20
 - (b) bring the matter to the attention of a Judge (*see section 206*).

197 When assessor must refer respondent to service provider

- (1) This section applies if, after undertaking an assessment of the respondent, the assessor makes 1 or both of the following:
 - (a) a determination under **section 192(b)** that there is an appropriate non-violence programme, provided by a service provider, for the respondent to attend: 25
 - (b) a determination under **section 192(c)** that a prescribed standard service, provided by a service provider, may be appropriate for and may benefit the respondent. 30
- (2) The assessor must, without delay,—
 - (a) notify, and copy the 1 or more determinations to, the respondent and otherwise arrange for the respondent to be referred to the service provider; and
 - (b) notify the service provider of the relevant direction or directions made under **section 188** and of the 1 or more determinations; and 35
 - (c) notify, and copy the 1 or more determinations to, the Registrar.

198 Court may direct respondent to engage with prescribed non-standard service

- (1) This section applies if the assessor determines under **section 192(c)** that a prescribed non-standard service, provided by a service provider, may be appropriate for and may benefit the respondent. 5
- (2) The assessor must promptly notify the Registrar, and send the Registrar—
- (a) the result of the assessment of the respondent undertaken by the assessor; and
- (b) all information related to the assessor’s determination under **section 192(c)** that the assessor considers may help a Judge to determine whether to make a direction under **subsection (4)**. 10
- (3) After receiving a notification under **subsection (2)**, the Registrar must bring the matter to the attention of a Judge.
- (4) When a matter is brought to the attention of a Judge under **subsection (3)**, the Judge may, if the Judge thinks fit, by written direction copied promptly to the respondent, to the assessor, and to the service provider, require the respondent to engage with the prescribed non-standard service as provided by a service provider. 15
- (5) The Judge, in making the direction, may decide in what order the respondent must attend a non-violence programme or engage with the prescribed non-standard service (or with any prescribed standard services with which the respondent is required to engage), and whether the respondent’s attendance at the programme, or engagement with all or any prescribed services, or both, should be delayed to enable other matters to be addressed first, and may make any other order or direction that may be made under **section 206**. 20 25

199 Referral to different service provider

- (1) This section applies if the service provider—
- (a) is notified of, or copied, under **section 197 or 198**, a direction about a programme or prescribed service and a respondent; but
- (b) is not able to provide that programme or service to the respondent. 30
- (2) The service provider must—
- (a) notify the assessor referred to in **section 197 or 198**; and
- (b) send to that assessor the following information:
- (i) the result of the assessment of the respondent undertaken by the assessor; and 35
- (ii) any information that is held by the service provider and that relates to the assessment by the assessor of, or to the provision of the programme or service by the service provider to, the respondent.

- (3) After receiving a notification under **subsection (2)(a)** and the information referred to in **subsection (2)(b)**, the assessor must—
- (a) notify or copy under **section 197 or 198(4)** (which apply with the necessary modifications) the direction about the programme or prescribed service and the respondent to a service provider that is able to provide that programme or service to the respondent, and notify the Registrar of the respondent’s referral under this paragraph to a different service provider; or 5
- (b) notify the Registrar.
- (4) After receiving a notification under **subsection (3)(b)**, the Registrar must bring the matter to the attention of a Judge (*see **section 206***). 10

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 51J

200 Referral back to court if programme or service to be delayed or inappropriate

- (1) This section applies if the service provider, after being notified of, or copied, under **section 197 or 198**, a direction about a non-violence programme or prescribed service and a respondent, determines that— 15
- (a) the respondent’s attendance at the programme, or engagement with the service, or both, should be delayed to enable other matters to be addressed first; or 20
- (b) it would not be appropriate for the respondent to attend the programme, engage with the service, or both.
- (2) The service provider must notify the Registrar, and the Registrar must bring the matter to the attention of a Judge (*see **section 206***). 25

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 51K

201 Terms of attendance at or engagement with non-violence programme or prescribed service

- (1) Before providing a non-violence programme to a respondent (in line with the direction made under **section 188(1)(b)** and the determination made under **section 192(b)**), the service provider must settle in writing with the respondent the terms of attendance, which must include— 30
- (a) the number of programme sessions that the respondent must attend; and
- (b) details and arrangements about the programme venue, sessions, and times.
- (2) Before providing a prescribed service to a respondent directed under **section 188(3)(b) or 198** to engage with the service, the service provider must settle in writing with the respondent the terms of the respondent’s engagement with the service. 35

- (3) The service provider must provide to the Registrar a copy of the terms of attendance or (as the case requires) the terms of engagement that the service provider has settled with the respondent.
- (4) If a service provider is not able to settle with a respondent the terms of attendance or (as the case requires) the terms of engagement, the service provider must notify the Registrar. 5
- (5) On receipt of a notice under **subsection (4)**, the Registrar must—
- (a) settle the terms of attendance or (as the case requires) the terms of engagement with the respondent and the service provider; or
- (b) bring the matter to the attention of a Judge (see **section 206**). 10

202 Service provider to ascertain, etc, victims' views

In complying with **section 201(1) or (2)**, the service provider must, unless the service provider considers it unsafe or otherwise inappropriate to do so,—

- (a) take all reasonable steps to ascertain any views on the matter of the following: 15
- (i) the applicant;
- (ii) a child of the applicant's family;
- (iii) a specified person; and
- (b) take into account any views ascertained under **paragraph (a)**.

203 Referral back to court if continued provision no longer appropriate or practicable or affected significantly by non-compliance 20

- (1) This section applies if, at any time during the provision of a non-violence programme, the service provider considers that—
- (a) it is no longer appropriate or practicable for the service provider to provide the programme to the respondent; or 25
- (b) the respondent is not participating fully in the programme, and that this is significantly affecting the respondent's ability to benefit fully from the programme.
- (2) This section also applies if, at any time during the provision of a prescribed service, the service provider considers that— 30
- (a) it is no longer appropriate or practicable for the service provider to provide the service to the respondent; or
- (b) the respondent is not engaging fully with the service, and that this is significantly affecting the respondent's ability to benefit fully from the service. 35
- (3) The service provider must—
- (a) notify the Registrar; and

- (b) send to the Registrar all information that is held by the service provider and that relates to the provision of the non-violence programme or (as the case requires) to the provision of the prescribed service to the respondent.
- (4) After receiving a notification under **subsection (3)(a)** of a determination (about continued provision of the programme or the prescribed service) under **subsection (1)(a) or (2)(a)** and the information referred to in **subsection (3)(b)**, the Registrar must— 5
- (a) make a new referral under **section 199** to a different service provider; 10
or
- (b) bring the matter to the attention of a Judge (*see section 206*).
- (5) A service provider who makes a determination (about the respondent's non-compliance) under **subsection (1)(b) or (2)(b)** is required by **section 207** to give written notice to the Registrar of that determination (and **sections 208, 209, 210, and 211** apply accordingly). 15
- 204 Report and notice of completion and outcome of programme or service**
- (1) When a respondent has completed a non-violence programme or has completed engagement with a prescribed service, the service provider must, without delay, provide to the Registrar a report that—
- (a) states whether, in the opinion of the service provider, the respondent has met the objectives of the non-violence programme or of the engagement with the prescribed service; and 20
- (b) advises of any concerns that the service provider has about the safety of any protected person (as those concerns are defined in **section 185(1)**).
- (2) On receiving a report under **subsection (1)**, the Registrar must— 25
- (a) comply with **section 208** if—
- (i) the report advises that the respondent has failed to meet the objectives of the programme or of the engagement with the prescribed service; or
- (ii) the report advises of any concerns that the service provider has about the safety of any protected person; and 30
- (b) arrange for the protected person to be notified—
- (i) that the respondent has completed a non-violence programme or engagement with a prescribed service; and
- (ii) of any concerns that the service provider has about the safety of the protected person, and that are advised in the report provided under **subsection (1)**. 35

- (3) The court may release a report under **subsection (1)** to either or both of the following people on any terms and conditions the court considers necessary or desirable to protect the safety of a protected person:
- (a) a respondent;
- (b) a lawyer acting for a child who made under **section 62(2)** the application for the protection order. 5
- (4) Those terms and conditions may include (without limitation) the timing of the release, whether all, or only a part, of the report is released, and whether a copy of the report or part, or only an explanation of its effect, is released.
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 51I 10

Confidentiality of information

205 **Information being admitted as evidence or used without court's authorisation**

- (1) This section applies to information (for example, a statement or an admission) received— 15
- (a) by an assessor or a service provider; and
- (b) for the purposes of, or in the course of, undertaking an assessment, or providing a programme or prescribed service.
- (2) The information must not be admitted as evidence—
- (a) in any court; or 20
- (b) before any person acting judicially.
- (3) However, **subsection (2)** does not prohibit the information from being disclosed for the purposes of all or any of the following:
- (a) giving a notification (for example, to a Registrar) under this **Act**;
- (b) making a referral (for example, to a service provider) under this **Act**; 25
- (c) proceedings under **section 208 or 209** (which are proceedings in response to notice of safety concerns or about the respondent's non-compliance with a direction):
- (d) investigating or prosecuting an offence against **section 211**;
- (e) investigating or prosecuting an offence committed, or alleged to have been committed, during the provision of a programme, a prescribed service, or both; 30
- (f) an inquiry that may be or is opened, ordered, or conducted into a death (including any related inquest that may be or is held) under the Coroners Act 2006; 35
- (g) any disclosure of the information that is authorised by the individual to whom the information relates (even if that individual is not the person who provided the information to the assessor or the service provider).

(4) This section does not affect or limit court information being able to be accessed by, disclosed to, or shared with, an assessor or a service provider only as authorised by or under—

(a) section 236 or 237 of the District Court Act 2016; or

(b) section 173 or 174 of the Senior Courts Act 2016; or

(c) regulations made under **section 249(d)** of this **Act**; or

(d) any other enactment.

5

(5) This section does not affect or limit any collection, use, or disclosure of the information authorised or required by or under the Privacy Act 1993 or any other enactment.

10

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 51S

Enforcement and powers when matter referred back to court

206 Powers if matter brought to attention of Judge

(1) This section applies if the Registrar brings a matter to the attention of a Judge under—

15

(a) **section 193(3)** (which applies if an assessor decides under **section 193(1)** not to undertake or complete an assessment, or not to make a determination, under **section 192**); or

(b) **section 194(3)** (which applies if an assessor decides under **section 194(2)** that the respondent's attendance at a non-violence programme, or engagement with a prescribed standard service, or both, should be delayed); or

20

(c) **section 196(3)** (when assessor must refer respondent back to court); or

(d) **section 199(4)** (referral to a different service provider); or

(e) **section 200(2)** (referral back to court if programme or service to be delayed or inappropriate); or

25

(f) **section 201(5)(b)** (terms of attendance at or engagement with non-violence programme or prescribed service); or

(g) **section 203(4)(b)** (which applies if the service provider considers that is no longer appropriate or practicable for the service provider to provide a non-violence programme or prescribed service to the respondent).

30

(2) The Judge may make any order or direction the Judge thinks fit in the circumstances.

(3) The Judge may under **subsection (2)** do all or any of the following:

(a) make a direction under **section 188(3)(a) and (b)** (that the respondent undertake an assessment for prescribed services, and engage with any prescribed standard service, provided by a service provider, that an

35

- assessor determines may be appropriate for and may benefit the respondent):
- (b) suspend, vary or replace, or discharge the direction (to attend a non-violence programme or engage with a prescribed standard service) made under **section 188(1)(b) or (3)(b)**: 5
 - (c) suspend, vary or replace, or discharge a direction (to engage with a prescribed non-standard service) made under **section 198**:
 - (d) make a direction (to engage with a prescribed non-standard service) under **section 198** in respect of the respondent:
 - (e) make under **section 199** a referral to a different service provider that is able to provide a non-violence programme or prescribed service to the respondent: 10
 - (f) settle the terms of attendance or (as the case requires) the terms of engagement with the respondent and the service provider under **section 201**: 15
 - (g) make an order or direction under **section 204(3)** releasing a report under **section 204(1)** to either or both of the people specified in **section 204(3)(a) and (b)** on any terms and conditions the court considers necessary or desirable to protect the safety of a protected person:
 - (h) make, or vary or discharge terms or conditions of, a parenting order (interim or final) under the Care of Children Act 2004 relating to or affecting the respondent (in which case the provisions of that Act apply with all necessary modifications). 20
- (4) **Subsection (3) does not limit subsection (2).**
- 207 Notice of non-compliance with direction** 25
- (1) This section applies if, after the court makes a direction under **section 188 or 198**, 1 or more of the following events happen:
- (a) the respondent fails to undertake an assessment with the assessor to whom notice of the direction has been given under **section 191**:
 - (b) the respondent fails to attend a non-violence programme in accordance with a direction made under **section 188(1)(b)** and with the terms of attendance settled under **section 201**: 30
 - (c) the respondent fails to engage with a prescribed service in accordance with a direction made under **section 188(3)(b) or 198** and with the terms of engagement settled under **section 201**: 35
 - (d) during the provision of a non-violence programme, the service provider determines under **section 203(1)(b)** that the respondent is not participating fully in the programme and that this is significantly affecting the respondent's ability to benefit fully from the programme:

- (e) during the provision of a prescribed service, the service provider determines under **section 203(2)(b)** that the respondent is not engaging fully with the service and that this is significantly affecting the respondent's ability to benefit fully from the service.
- (2) The assessor or service provider concerned must give written notice to the Registrar of the 1 or more events that have happened. 5
- (3) Notice under **subsection (2)** of an event must be given before the end of the seventh day after the day that the event happened.
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 51N
- 208 Registrar's response to notice of safety concerns or non-compliance** 10
- (1) This section applies if the Registrar receives any of the following:
- (a) a notification under **section 186(1)(a)** of an assessor's or a service provider's concerns about the safety of a protected person:
- (b) a notice under **section 207** of a respondent's non-compliance with a direction (for example, a direction made under **section 188(3)(b)** or **198** that requires the respondent to engage with a prescribed service): 15
- (c) a non-violence programme completion or prescribed service engagement completion report under **section 204(1)**—
- (i) that advises that the respondent has failed to meet the objectives of the programme or of the engagement with the prescribed service; or 20
- (ii) that advises of concerns that the service provider has about the safety of any protected person.
- (2) The Registrar must, without delay,—
- (a) exercise the powers under **section 169**, as if the Registrar were the court referred to in that section, to call the respondent before the court; or 25
- (b) bring the matter to the attention of a Judge so that the Judge may consider whether to exercise the power conferred by **section 209** in relation to the respondent. 30
- (3) If the Registrar exercises the powers under **section 169** in the manner allowed by **subsection (2)(a)**, then, subject to any regulations made under this **Part**, **section 169** applies, so far as applicable and with the necessary modifications, as if the respondent were a witness in proceedings.
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 51O 35
- 209 Judge may call respondent before court**
- (1) This section applies if, under **section 208(2)(b)**, a Registrar brings a matter to the attention of a Judge.

- (2) The Judge may exercise the powers under **section 169** to call the respondent before the court.
- (3) If the Judge exercises those powers, **section 169** applies, so far as applicable and with all necessary modifications, as if the respondent were a witness in proceedings. 5

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 51P

210 Respondent called before court

- (1) If a respondent appears before the court under **section 208(2)(a) or 209(2)**, the court may, after hearing from the respondent, do all or any of the following:
- (a) admonish the respondent: 10
- (b) confirm, vary or replace, or discharge the direction (under **section 188 or 198**), or change the terms of attendance at or engagement with the programme or prescribed service under **section 201**:
- (c) make a replacement direction (under **section 188 or 198**) that requires the respondent to attend or engage with a further, or different, assessment, programme, or prescribed service: 15
- (d) make, or vary or discharge terms or conditions of, a parenting order (interim or final) under the Care of Children Act 2004 relating to or affecting the respondent (in which case the provisions of that Act apply with all necessary modifications): 20
- (e) make any order or direction the court thinks fit in the circumstances.
- (2) If the court confirms or varies a direction under **subsection (1)**, the Judge must warn the respondent that non-compliance with the direction is an offence punishable by imprisonment.
- (3) Failure to give the warning required by **subsection (2)** does not affect the validity of the direction confirmed or varied. 25

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 51Q

211 Offence to fail to comply with direction

A respondent who fails, without reasonable excuse, to comply with a direction made under **section 188 or 198** commits an offence and is liable on conviction to— 30

- (a) a fine not exceeding \$5,000; or
- (b) a term of imprisonment not exceeding 6 months.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 51T

Approval of assessors and service providers 35

212 Assessors and service providers: approval: general

- (1) The Secretary may decide to grant, amend, suspend, or cancel—

- (a) an approval of a person or an organisation (for example, a government organisation) as an assessor (for non-violence programmes, prescribed services, or both):
- (b) an approval of a person or an organisation (for example, a government organisation) as a service provider. 5
- (2) A person or an organisation may be approved under **subsection (1)** by the Secretary—
- (a) on an application made for the purpose by the person or organisation; or
- (b) on the Secretary's own motion, and with the person's or organisation's written consent. 10
- (3) A person or an organisation seeking an approval under **subsection (1)** by way of an application, or an own-motion approval under **subsection (1)**, must follow the applicable process (if any) prescribed by regulations made under **section 249(b)(i)**.
- (4) A person or an organisation may (subject to, and to the prescribed criteria referred to in, **section 213**) seek, be granted, or hold both— 15
- (a) an approval as an assessor (for non-violence programmes, prescribed services, or both); and
- (b) an approval as a service provider.
- (5) An approval, or an amendment, suspension, or cancellation of an approval, under this section must be by written notice copied to the person or organisation (*see also section 214*). 20
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 51B
- 213 Assessors and service providers: approval: criteria**
- In deciding whether to grant, amend, suspend, or cancel an approval under **section 212(1)**, the Secretary must apply the criteria (if any) prescribed for the purposes of **section 212** by regulations made under **section 249(b)(ii)**. 25
- 214 Assessors and service providers: approval: duty to publish**
- The Secretary must publish promptly on an Internet site maintained by or on behalf of the Ministry of Justice— 30
- (a) an up-to-date list of assessors approved under **section 212**:
- (b) an up-to-date list of service providers approved under **section 212**.

Part 8

Overseas protection orders

Preliminary provisions

215 Guide to this Part

This **Part** contains provisions about overseas protection orders, including provisions indicating that— 5

- (a) the Registrar may request the appropriate court or authority in a foreign country to make arrangements for the enforcement in that country of a protection order made by a New Zealand court (see **section 216**):
- (b) a foreign protection order can be registered in a New Zealand court, and have effect and be enforced, as if it were a protection order made under this **Act** (see **sections 219 and 221**). 10

Enforcement of New Zealand orders overseas

216 Enforcement of New Zealand orders overseas

- (1) The Registrar may request the appropriate court or authority in a foreign country to make arrangements for the enforcement in that country of a protection order made by a New Zealand court. 15
- (2) **Subsection (1)** is subject to **subsections (3) and (4)**.
- (3) A person who wishes a request to be sent to a foreign country under **subsection (1)** must make a request in writing to the Registrar of the court in which the protection order was made. 20
- (4) The Registrar must send to the foreign country under **subsection (1)** a request made under **subsection (3)** if, on receiving the request, the Registrar is satisfied that—
 - (a) the request is made by or on behalf of a protected person; and 25
 - (b) the request relates to a protection order made by a New Zealand court; and
 - (c) orders of that nature may be enforced in the foreign country to which the request relates.
- (5) Nothing in this section prevents— 30
 - (a) a protected person from applying to a court or other appropriate authority in a foreign country for enforcement, in that country, of a protection order; or
 - (b) the variation or discharge, under this **Act**, of a protection order that is enforced in a foreign country. 35

- (6) In this section and **section 217**, enforcement includes registration and enforcement.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 96

217 Information necessary to process request or secure enforcement of order

- (1) This section applies if the Registrar receives a request under **section 216(3)** for the enforcement of a protection order in a foreign country. 5

- (2) The Registrar may require the person by whom, or on whose behalf, the request is made to supply to the Registrar any information or evidence (including certified copies of the order) necessary or desirable for either or both of the following purposes: 10

(a) to enable the Registrar to determine whether or not the request satisfies the requirements of **section 216(4)**:

(b) to secure enforcement of the order in the foreign country.

- (3) After imposing a requirement under **subsection (2)** for a request made under **section 216**, the Registrar may refuse to take any action, or further action, in relation to the request, until the requirement is met. 15

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 96

Making requests and making documents available

218 Ways requests may be made and documents may be made available

For the purposes of **sections 216, 217, and 219**, a request may be made to the Registrar, the Registrar may send the request to the foreign country, and copies, evidence, or information may be sent to the Registrar, and received and sent by the Registrar, in any of the following ways (none of which also requires a later hard copy): 20

(a) sending a copy by means of electronic transmission (whether by way of facsimile transmission, electronic mail, or other similar means of communication): 25

(b) making a copy available in any other manner appropriate in the circumstances.

Enforcement of foreign protection orders 30

219 Registration of foreign protection orders

- (1) The Registrar of a court must register in the court a foreign protection order if the Registrar receives, for the purposes of registration, the following documents:

(a) a certified copy of the order; and 35

(b) a certificate that—

- (i) is signed by an officer of a court in the foreign country in which the order was made; and
- (ii) contains a statement that the order is, at the date of the certificate, enforceable in the foreign country.
- (2) The registration is done by filing in the court a certified copy of the order. 5
 Compare: 1995 No 86 s 97
- 220 Copies of registered foreign protection orders to be sent to Police**
- If a foreign protection order is registered under **section 219**, **sections 174 to 176** apply in relation to that order, and in relation to any variation of that order under **section 221**, as if the foreign protection order were a protection order made under this **Act**. 10
 Compare: 1995 No 86 s 98
- 221 Effect of registration**
- A foreign protection order, upon registration under **section 219**, and subject to **section 223**, has effect, and may be enforced, and in the terms in which it has effect in New Zealand may be varied, as if it were a protection order made under this **Act** on the date of registration. 15
 Compare: 1995 No 86 s 99
- 222 Variation of registered foreign protection order**
- (1) If, under **section 221**, a court makes an order varying a foreign protection order, the Registrar of the court— 20
- (a) must, in the prescribed manner, notify the court or the appropriate authority in the country in which the order was made of the variation; and
- (b) unless the Registrar is the Registrar of the court in which the foreign protection order is registered, must forward to the Registrar of that court a copy of the order varying the foreign protection order. 25
- (2) The Registrar of the court in which the foreign protection order is registered, on receiving notice of the variation of that order, must note the court records accordingly. 30
 Compare: 1995 No 86 s 100
- 223 Registered foreign protection orders not to be enforced in certain circumstances**
- (1) A court must not enforce or vary under this **Act** a foreign protection order if satisfied that the order— 35
- (a) was not, at the time of its registration in New Zealand, enforceable in the country in which it was made; or

- (b) has, since its registration in New Zealand, ceased to be enforceable in the country in which it was made.
- (2) The Registrar of the court in which a foreign protection order is registered must cancel the registration of the order and must, in the prescribed manner, notify the court or the appropriate authority in the country in which the order was made of the cancellation, if that Registrar is satisfied— 5
- (a) that a New Zealand court has refused, under **subsection (1)**, to enforce or vary the order under this **Act**; or
- (b) that the order is not enforceable in the country in which it was made; or
- (c) that registration of the order in New Zealand is no longer necessary. 10
- (3) For the purposes of this section, a foreign protection order is not unenforceable in the country in which it was made solely by reason of the fact that the person to whom the order relates, or any other person affected by the order, is no longer in that country.
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 101 15

224 Evidence taken overseas

If, under **section 221**, an application is heard in a court, the evidence of any person beyond New Zealand may be taken under the rules of the High Court covering the examination of witnesses beyond New Zealand, and those rules, as far as they are applicable and with all necessary modifications, apply. 20

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 102

225 Proof of documents

- (1) For the purposes of this **Part**,—
- (a) any document purporting to be signed by any Judge or officer of a court in any prescribed foreign country is, in the absence of evidence to the contrary, deemed to have been so signed without proof of the signature or judicial or official character of the person appearing to have signed it; and 25
- (b) the officer of a court by whom a document purports to be signed is, in the absence of evidence to the contrary, deemed to have been the proper officer of the court to sign the document. 30
- (2) Any document purporting to be signed, certified, or verified by any of the people mentioned in **subsection (1)** is admissible in evidence in proceedings under this **Part** if it appears to be relevant to those proceedings.
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 103 35

226 Depositions to be evidence

Depositions taken for the purposes of this **Part** in a court in any prescribed foreign country may be received in evidence in any proceedings under this **Part**.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 104

227 Prescribed foreign countries

- (1) The Governor-General may, by Order in Council, declare any country outside New Zealand to be a prescribed foreign country for the purposes of this Act.
- (2) Any Order in Council made under **subsection (1)** may specify the courts of the foreign country in relation to which the order is to have effect, or may otherwise modify the application of that order to that other country.
- (3) Any Order in Council made under **subsection (1)** may be revoked or varied by a later Order in Council of that kind.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 105

228 Evidence of orders made in foreign country

Nothing in this **Part** precludes a court from receiving evidence of an order made in a foreign country (whether or not that country is a prescribed foreign country) with respect to the protection of any person from family violence.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 106

Part 9**Public registers not publishing identifying information related to protected person***Preliminary provisions***229 Guide to this Part**

This **Part** provides for—

- (a) a protected person to apply for a direction that identifying information on a public register not be publicly available (see **section 231**):
- (b) an agency to determine the application and notify the applicant of the decision (see **sections 232 to 234**):
- (c) the effect and duration of a direction (see **sections 235 to 242**):
- (d) related matters (including disclosure with consent, and investigation of complaints) (see **sections 243 to 247**).

*Interpretation***230 Interpretation**

In this **Part**, unless the context otherwise requires,—

code of practice or **code** means a code of practice issued under **section 255**

direction means a direction made under **section 232**

Privacy Commissioner means the Privacy Commissioner appointed under the Privacy Act 1993

public register has the same meaning as in section 58 of the Privacy Act 1993

relevant information, for a person, means information that discloses, or is likely to disclose, that person's whereabouts.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 107

Applications for directions

- 231 Protected person may apply for direction that identifying information on public register not be publicly available** 5
- (1) If a protection order is in force, a protected person may at any time apply to the agency responsible for administering a public register for a direction that information to which this section applies must not be made available to the public.
- (2) This section applies to any relevant information that— 10
- (a) relates to that protected person, a protected person who is a child of the applicant's family, or both; and
- (b) is, or is about to be, included on that public register.
- (3) Every application under **subsection (1)** must— 15
- (a) be made in the prescribed manner (if any); and
- (b) be made in the prescribed form (if any); and
- (c) so far as practicable, specify with due particularity the relevant information in respect of which the direction is sought, so that the agency may locate that information.
- (4) An agency to which an application is made under **subsection (1)** must, without delay, and in no case after the expiry of the prescribed period after receiving the application,— 20
- (a) decide, under **section 232**, whether the application is to be granted or declined; and
- (b) notify the applicant of its decision under **section 233**. 25
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 108
- 232 Agency to determine application**
- If an application is made under **section 231(1)** to an agency, the agency may make the direction sought if the agency is satisfied that—
- (a) a protection order is in force in respect of the applicant; and 30
- (b) making the direction would not unduly compromise the public register to which the application relates.
- Compare: 1995 No 86 s 109
- 233 Agency to notify applicant of decision**
- (1) If an agency makes a decision in respect of an application made under **section 231(1)**, the agency must give written notice of its decision to the applicant. 35

- (2) If the application is declined, the notice under **subsection (1)** must—
- (a) specify the reasons for the decision; and
 - (b) notify the applicant of that person’s right to complain to the Privacy Commissioner under **section 245**, including the time within which that complaint must be made.
- (3) If an agency makes a direction in relation to a protection order, the agency must also give written notice of that direction to the Registrar of the court that made that protection order.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 110

234 Information not to be disclosed pending determination of application or complaint

If an application is made, under **section 231(1)**, to an agency, then unless the application is sooner withdrawn, **section 235** applies, as if the direction sought by the applicant had been made, from the expiry of the prescribed period after the date on which the application is received by the agency—

- (a) until the expiry of the prescribed period after notice of the agency’s decision on that application is communicated to the applicant; and
- (b) if, before the expiry of the period referred to in **paragraph (a)**, the Privacy Commissioner extends the period within which a complaint relating to that decision may be made under **section 245**, until the expiry of that period as so extended; and
- (c) if a complaint relating to that decision is made under **section 245**, until the complaint is finally dealt with or is withdrawn, whichever occurs first.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 111

Effect of direction

235 Effect of direction

- (1) If an agency makes a direction in respect of a public register and any relevant information, and while that direction remains in force, **subsections (2) to (4)** apply.
- (2) The relevant information must not be included in any of the following that is made available to the public after the direction is made:
- (a) any copy (including a printout) of the whole or any part of the public register; or
 - (b) any index to the register; or
 - (c) any extract from, or certificate as to information recorded on, the register.

- (3) The relevant information must not be made available for inspection by members of the public (other than the person to whom the relevant information relates) who wish to inspect the register or any index to the register.
- (4) An application made, by or in relation to the person to whom the relevant information relates, for the inclusion of any information on the public register, to the extent that the application contains relevant information relating to that person, must not be made available for inspection by members of the public (other than the person to whom the relevant information relates). 5
- (5) However, the relevant information is, for all other purposes, deemed to be included on the public register. 10
- (6) **Subsections (2) to (4)** apply despite any other enactment, but subject to **section 243** and any regulations made under this **Act**.
- (7) In **subsections (2) to (4)**, **relevant information** means only any relevant information relating to the person to whom the direction relates that the agency concerned is reasonably able to identify, having regard to the information provided by the applicant for the direction in the applicant's application under **section 231(1)**. 15

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 112

236 Direction not applicable to relevant information later included in register

- (1) If a direction applies in relation to a public register and relevant information, then— 20
- (a) **section 235(2) and (3)** applies only in relation to relevant information included, or about to be included, on that public register when the direction is made; and
- (b) **section 235(4)** applies only in relation to an application of the kind referred to in that paragraph, if the application has been made before the date on which the direction is made. 25
- (2) One or more directions relating to the same public register may be in force, at the same time, in relation to the same person.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 113

30

Duration of direction

237 Duration of direction: if protection order is final order

- (1) This section applies to a direction made in respect of a protection order if, when the direction is made, the protection order is a final order.
- (2) The direction applies expires 5 years after the date on which it is made, unless it is sooner revoked or ceases to be in force under **section 239(2)**. 35

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 114(1)

238 Duration of direction: if protection order is temporary order

(1) This section applies to a direction made in respect of a protection order if, when the direction is made, the protection order is a temporary order.

(2) The direction applies expires at the end of 4 months after the date on which it is made, unless it is sooner revoked or it continues in force and expires under **subsection (3)**. 5

(3) Despite **subsection (2)**, the direction continues in force, and expires at the end of 5 years after the date on which it is made, unless it is sooner revoked or ceases to be in force under **section 239(2)**, if, before the expiry of the 4-month period referred to in **subsection (2)**,— 10

(a) the applicant for the direction supplies, to the agency by which the direction is made, satisfactory evidence that the temporary protection order has become final by operation of law under **section 148**, or a copy of a copy of a final protection order made in substitution for the temporary protection order; or 15

(b) under **section 242**, a Registrar notifies the agency that a final protection order has been made in substitution for the temporary protection order.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 114(2)

239 Duration of direction: if protection order is discharged 20

(1) This section applies if a direction made by an agency is in force in respect of a final protection order and—

(a) the person on whose application the direction was made notifies that agency that the protection order has been discharged; or

(b) under **section 242**, a Registrar notifies the agency that the protection order has been discharged. 25

(2) The direction ceases to be in force on the expiry of the prescribed period after the date on which the agency receives that notification.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 114(3)

240 Duration of direction: if person applies to revoke direction 30

If, on the application of a person, an agency makes a direction, that agency must, on the application of that person, revoke that direction.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 114(4)

241 Further directions in respect of same relevant information

The fact that a direction expires or is revoked or ceases to be in force under this section does not prevent the making of another direction in respect of the same relevant information. 35

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 114(5)

242 Registrar to notify agency of making or discharge of protection order

(1) This section applies if, under **section 233(3)**, an agency notifies a Registrar of a court that a direction has been made in relation to a protection order and,—

- (a) in the case of a temporary protection order, on the making of a final protection order in substitution for that temporary order; or
- (b) on the discharge of that protection order (whether a temporary order or a final order).

5

(2) The Registrar of the court that made that substitute order or, as the case requires, discharged the order must, without delay, notify that fact to the agency.

10

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 115

*Disclosure of relevant information with consent***243 Disclosure of relevant information with consent of protected person**

(1) This section applies to any information the disclosure or making available of which would otherwise be prohibited by **section 234 or 235** if the person to whom the information relates—

15

- (a) is requested, in writing, to authorise the agency concerned to disclose or make available some or all of that information; and
- (b) gives such authority.

(2) The information to which this section applies may be disclosed or made available (despite **sections 234 and 235**, but subject to **subsection (3)**), but only under, and to the extent permitted by, that authority.

20

(3) Nothing in this section authorises any information to which this section applies to be disclosed or made available in circumstances in which that information could not, apart from this section, be lawfully disclosed or made available.

25

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 116

*Other enactments not affected***244 Other enactments not affected**

Nothing in this **Part** limits or affects—

- (a) section 115 of the Electoral Act 1993; or
- (b) section 239(2) of the Land Transport Act 1998.

30

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 117

*Complaints to Privacy Commissioner***245 Complaints to Privacy Commissioner**

(1) If a person makes an application to an agency under **section 231(1)**, and that agency declines to make the direction sought by the applicant, the applicant

35

may make a complaint to the Privacy Commissioner, and the Privacy Commissioner may investigate that complaint.

- (2) If, in relation to an application made, under **section 231(1)**, to an agency, the agency fails, within the time limit fixed by **section 231(4)**, to comply with **section 231(4)(a) or (b)**, then,— 5
- (a) for the purposes of **subsection (1)**, that failure is deemed to be a decision declining to make the direction sought by the applicant; and
- (b) for the purposes of **subsection (3)**, that failure is deemed to be a decision notice of which was communicated to the applicant on the expiry of the prescribed period after the agency received the application. 10
- (3) Every complaint made to the Privacy Commissioner under **subsection (1)** must be made within the prescribed period after notice of the decision is communicated to the complainant, or within such further period as the Privacy Commissioner may allow on application made either before or after the expiration of the prescribed period. 15
- (4) If, under **subsection (3)**, the Privacy Commissioner extends the period within which a complaint may be made under this section in relation to an agency's decision, the Privacy Commissioner must immediately notify that agency of that extension and of the period of the extension. 20

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 118 20

246 Investigation of complaint

On completing any investigation conducted under **section 245(1)**, the Privacy Commissioner must report the Commissioner's findings to the chief administrative officer of the agency whose actions were the subject matter of the investigation, and any report may include a recommendation that the agency make the direction sought by the complainant. 25

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 119

247 Application of certain provisions of Privacy Act 1993

- (1) The provisions specified in **subsection (2)** apply, so far as applicable and with all necessary modifications, to— 30
- (a) the making of a complaint under section 245; and
- (b) any investigation conducted by the Privacy Commissioner under **section 245 or 246**.
- (2) The provisions referred to in **subsection (1)** are sections 68, 70, 71, 73, 75, and 80, and Parts 9 and 12, of the Privacy Act 1993. 35

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 120

Part 10

Other provisions

Preliminary provisions

248 Guide to this Part

This **Part** provides for— 5

- (a) regulations, rules, and codes of practice (*see sections 249 to 257*);
- (b) the repeal of the Domestic Violence Act 1995, and related consequential amendments (*see sections 258 and 259*).

Regulations

249 Regulations: general 10

The Governor-General may, by Order in Council made on the recommendation of the Minister of Justice, make regulations for all or any of the following purposes:

- (a) specifying types of non-standard services (for the purposes of the definition in **section 8** of prescribed non-standard service), types of standard services (for the purposes of the definition in **section 8** of prescribed standard service), or both: 15
- (b) prescribing for the purposes of all or any of **sections 56, 71, and 212**—
 - (i) the process to be followed by a person or an organisation seeking an approval by way of an application (*see **section 56(2)(a), 71(2)(a), or 212(2)(a)***), the process to be followed for an own-motion approval (*see **section 56(2)(b), 71(2)(b), or 212(2)(b)***), or both; and 20
 - (ii) the criteria that the Secretary must apply when deciding whether to grant, suspend, or cancel an approval (for example, criteria for when a person or an organisation may under **section 212(4)** be granted or hold both an approval to undertake assessments for, and an approval to provide, prescribed services): 25
- (c) prescribing the amount of fees and expenses, or a method for calculating the amount of fees and expenses, payable for all or any of the following: 30
 - (i) the provision by assessors of assessments under **Part 7**:
 - (ii) the provision by service providers of programmes, prescribed services, or both under **Part 7**:
- (d) authorising disclosure to, or sharing with, an assessor or a service provider (as defined in **section 184**)— 35

- (i) of court information subject to section 236 or 237 of the District Court Act 2016 or section 173 or 174 of the Senior Courts Act 2016; and
- (ii) for the purposes of all or stated provisions of this **Act**; and
- (iii) by the court concerned or under its authority or direction: 5
- (e) making provision for the determination of the amount of fees and expenses, including minimum and maximum amounts, payable in respect of professional services provided by lawyers appointed under **section 166(1)(d)**, which fees and expenses may differ according to the complexity of the proceedings and the time spent, and according to whether or not professional services are to be provided in a specified number of proceedings during a specified period: 10
- (f) prescribing the fees, travelling allowances, and expenses payable to people called by the court under **section 169** and prescribing the circumstances in which, and the extent (if any) to which, those fees, travelling allowances, and expenses are payable (in whole or in part) to people to whom that section applies because of **section 208 or 209**: 15
- (g) prescribing the amount of fees and expenses, or a method for calculating the amount of fees and expenses, payable for the provision by assessors of assessments under **section 42**: 20
- (h) providing for any other matters contemplated by this **Act**, necessary for its administration, or necessary for giving it full effect.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 127

250 Regulations: public registers

- (1) Regulations may be made under **section 249** (without limitation) for all or any of the following purposes: 25
 - (a) prescribing the manner in which applications under **section 231(1)** must be made:
 - (b) prescribing any forms necessary for the purposes of **Part 9**, or authorising any specified person or people to prescribe or approve forms, and requiring the use of those forms: 30
 - (c) prescribing the periods required to be prescribed for the purposes of **sections 231(4), 234, 239(2), and 245**:
 - (d) prescribing circumstances in which, and conditions on which, relevant information may be made available to the public even though a direction is in force in respect of that relevant information, while still ensuring, to the greatest possible extent, the protection of the person to whom the relevant information relates: 35
 - (e) prescribing the manner in which any notice required by **Part 9** to be given by or to any person is to be so given. 40

- (2) Regulations made for all or any of the purposes specified in **subsection (1)** may (without limiting **section 249 or subsection (1)**)—
- (a) make different provision for different agencies and different public registers:
- (b) be made to apply generally in respect of all public registers, or in respect of any specified public register or of public registers of any specified class or classes. 5

251 Regulations: consultation requirements

Before recommending regulations be made under **section 249(b) or (d)**, the Minister of Justice must first consult,— 10

- (a) so far as the regulations relate to **section 71 or 212**, the Principal Family Court Judge:
- (b) so far as the regulations relate to **section 56**, the Chief District Court Judge:
- (c) so far as the regulations relate to court information subject to section 236 or 237 of the District Court Act 2016, the Chief District Court Judge: 15
- (d) so far as the regulations relate to court information subject to section 173 or 174 of the Senior Courts Act 2016, the Chief Justice.

Rules

252 Rules of court: District Court: Police safety orders 20

- (1) The Governor-General may, by Order in Council, make rules—
- (a) regulating the practice and procedure of the District Court in proceedings under **Part 3** (Police safety orders) of this **Act**:
- (b) providing for any other matters contemplated by **Part 3** of this **Act**, necessary for its administration, or necessary for giving it full effect. 25
- (2) **Subsection (1)** confers a power in addition to all other powers conferred by the District Court Act 2016.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 126(1)

253 Rules of court: Family Court

- (1) Rules may be made under section 16A of the Family Court Act 1980 relating to the practice and procedure of the Family Court in proceedings under this **Act**. 30
- (2) Rules made under **subsection (1)** or section 16A of the Family Court Act 1980 may (without limitation)—
- (a) prescribe the procedure for the service of notices and other documents for the purposes of this **Act**, and provide for substituted service, and for service to be dispensed with, in such circumstances as are specified in the rules: 35

- (b) prescribe any forms necessary for the purposes of this **Act**, or authorise any specified person or people to prescribe or approve forms, and require the use of those forms:
- (c) prescribe circumstances in which applications under this **Act** may be made without notice, and circumstances in which applications under this **Act** must be made on notice: 5
- (d) make any provision necessary or desirable in relation to representatives, including (without limitation),—
- (i) providing for the appointment, retirement, and removal of representatives: 10
- (ii) prescribing the circumstances in which a representative is or is not responsible for costs, and providing for the recovery, by a representative, of costs paid or incurred by the representative while acting as such:
- (iii) providing for the conduct of proceedings brought, on a person’s behalf, by a representative: 15
- (e) prescribe the procedure consequent on a temporary order, or part of a temporary order, becoming final under **section 148**, which procedure may include (without limitation) the issue by a Registrar of a certificate, order, or other document confirming that the temporary order has become final (in whole or in part), and setting out the terms and conditions of the final order: 20
- (f) provide that Registrars may exercise specified powers of the court or a Judge:
- (g) prescribe the manner in which a Registrar is to give notice, to a court or appropriate authority of a foreign country, of the variation or cancellation of registration of a foreign protection order: 25
- (h) make such provision as is necessary or desirable in order to facilitate communications between a Registrar and courts or appropriate authorities in foreign countries for the purposes of **Part 8**: 30
- (i) provide for information about proceedings under this **Act** to be transferred between courts (whether the District Court, the Family Court, the High Court, the Court of Appeal, or the Supreme Court), including (without limitation) between different courts, or between different divisions of the same court, or between courts exercising civil jurisdiction and courts exercising criminal jurisdiction, or between courts exercising appellate jurisdiction and courts exercising original jurisdiction: 35
- (j) apply, with or without modification, provisions of the District Court Rules 2014.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 126(1A), (2)

40

*Codes of practice: service delivery***254 Codes of practice: service delivery**

- (1) The Minister of Justice may, by notice in the *Gazette*, issue codes of practice to guide, and make consistent, delivery of services provided—
- (a) to victims or perpetrators of family violence, or both; and 5
 - (b) to stop or prevent family violence.
- (2) A code of practice may contain provisions on all or any of the following:
- (a) assessment and management of risk related to family violence:
 - (b) workforce competencies:
 - (c) information requests, use, and disclosure under **Part 2** (see also **subsection (4)**): 10
 - (d) outcomes of assessments, programmes, or prescribed services.
- (3) **Subsection (2)** does not limit **subsection (1)**.
- (4) Code of practice provisions mentioned in **subsection (2)(c)** (on information requests, use, and disclosure) must, under **section 22**, be complied with by an agency or practitioner requesting, using, or disclosing information under **section 20**. 15
- (5) A code of practice must not be inconsistent with this **Act**, public register codes of practice issued under **section 255**, or regulations or rules of court made under or for the purposes of this **Act**. 20
- (6) The Minister may issue, amend, replace, or revoke code of practice provisions on information requests, use, or disclosure only after the Minister has consulted on the matter the Privacy Commissioner.
- (7) In this section, **delivery of services** includes the delivery of services for the purposes of, or incidental to, the exercise of a power conferred by or under this **Act**, and **perpetrator** and **victim** have the same meanings as in **section 19**. 25

*Codes of practice: public registers***255 Codes of practice: public registers**

- (1) The Privacy Commissioner may issue a code of practice.
- (2) A code of practice may,— 30
- (a) to the extent that no regulations made under **section 250** apply,—
 - (i) prescribe the manner in which applications under **section 231(1)** must be made:
 - (ii) prescribe forms of applications for the purposes of **section 231(1)**: 35

- (iii) prescribe, for the purposes of **section 231(1)**, information that must be provided by applicants for the purpose of enabling the location of relevant information:
- (b) prescribe how **section 232(b)** is to be applied:
- (c) prescribe how **section 235** is to apply, or is to be complied with: 5
- (d) prescribe how **section 236** is to apply:
- (e) provide for the review of the code by the Privacy Commissioner:
- (f) provide for the expiry of the code.
- (3) A code of practice may apply in relation to any 1 or more of the following:
 - (a) any specified public register or class or classes of public register: 10
 - (b) any specified agency or specified class or classes of agency:
 - (c) any specified relevant information or class or classes of relevant information.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 122

256 Application of certain provisions of Privacy Act 1993 15

Sections 47 to 52 of the Privacy Act 1993 apply, so far as applicable and with all necessary modifications, to the issuing of a code of practice under **section 255**, and to a code of practice issued under **section 255**, as if the issuing were done, or, as the case may be, the code were issued, under that Act.

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 123

20

257 Effect of code

- (1) A code of practice that is in force has effect according to its tenor.
- (2) **Subsection (1)** is subject to **subsection (3)**.
- (3) A code of practice that is inconsistent with any provision of this **Act** or of any regulations made under this **Act**, is, to the extent of the inconsistency, of no effect. 25

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 124

Repeal

258 Domestic Violence Act 1995 repealed

The Domestic Violence Act 1995 (1995 No 86) is repealed.

30

Consequential amendments

259 Other enactments amended consequentially

- (1) Amend the Acts listed in **Part 1 of Schedule 2** as indicated in that Part.
- (2) Amend the legislative instruments listed in **Part 2 of Schedule 2** as indicated in that Part. 35

• • • • •

Schedule 1

New Schedule 1 of Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995 inserted

s 74

Schedule 1

Transitional, savings, and related provisions

5

s 5B

Part 1

Provisions relating to Family and Whānau Violence Legislation Act 2017

- 1 Changeover defined** 10
- In this **Part**, **changeover**, for an amending enactment in **Part 1 and Schedules 1 and 2 of the Family and Whānau Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017**, means the enactment's commencement.
- 2 Application, request, or proceeding made or begun, but not determined or completed, before changeover** 15
- (1) This clause applies to any application, request, or proceeding made or begun under this Act, but not determined or completed, before the changeover.
- (2) After the changeover, the application, request, or proceeding must be determined or completed under this Act as if the **Family and Whānau Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017** had not been enacted. 20
- Example**
- Property order enforcement proceedings begun under section 54(2), 58(2), 64(2), or 68(2), but not determined or completed, before the changeover must, after the changeover, be completed as if **section 34, 37, 40, or 43** of the **Family and Whānau Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017** had not been enacted. 25
- (3) However, if the determination or completion of the application, request, or proceeding includes the making of an order or a direction under this Act (other than an order or a direction made on an interlocutory application), **clauses 3 and 4** apply to the order or direction as if it were made under this Act before, and were in force on, the changeover. 30
- 3 Order or direction in force on changeover**
- (1) This clause applies to an order or a direction made under this Act before, and in force on, the changeover.
- (2) After the changeover, the order or direction—

- (a) is not subject to this Act as in force immediately before the changeover; but
- (b) is subject to, continues in effect under, may be varied, discharged, or enforced under, and (if an interim order) may be replaced by a final order under, this Act as amended on the changeover. 5
- (3) This clause—
- (a) applies as if the order or direction were made under any power in this Act as amended on the changeover that, with or without modification, replaces, or that corresponds to, the power under which the order or direction was made; and 10
- (b) applies even if the order or direction can no longer be made (in the same way, or at all) under this Act as amended on the changeover; and
- (c) allows the order or direction to be enforced under this Act as amended on the changeover only in respect of breaches that occur after the changeover. 15
- 4 Protection order in force on changeover**
- (1) This clause applies to a protection order made under this Act before, and in force on, the changeover.
- (2) The order—
- (a) is not subject to the standard conditions and exceptions in sections 19 and 20 (as repealed on the changeover); but 20
- (b) is subject to the standard conditions and exceptions in **sections 19 to 20B** (as inserted on the changeover).
- (3) **Subclause (2)(b)** is subject to any contrary special conditions of the order.
- (4) A giving or withdrawal, before the changeover, of a person's express consent to contact that creates an exception to, suspends, or revives a standard condition or special condition of the order continues in force as if it were a giving or cancelling by that person of consent under **section 20** (as inserted on the changeover). 25
- (5) The order— 30
- (a) is not subject to the power to discharge in section 47 (as in force immediately before the changeover); but
- (b) is subject to the power to discharge in section 47 (as amended on the changeover).
- (6) This clause does not limit the generality of **clause 3**. 35
- 5 Property orders in force on changeover**
- (1) This clause applies to an order made under this Act before, and in force on, the changeover, that is—

- (a) an occupation order; or
- (b) a tenancy order; or
- (c) an ancillary furniture order.
- (2) The order may be enforced under section 49 (as amended on the changeover), in respect of breaches that occur after the changeover, as if the order had been made with or after a related protection order. 5
- (3) This clause does not limit the generality of **clause 3**.
- 6 Approvals under section 51B of service providers**
- (1) This clause applies to an approval—
- (a) of a person or an organisation as a service provider; and 10
- (b) granted under section 51B before the changeover; and
- (c) in force (that is, not cancelled, even if suspended) on the changeover.
- (2) After the changeover, the approval is no longer one to undertake assessments under **Part 2A**, but otherwise continues, and may be amended, suspended, or cancelled, as if it had been granted under **section 51B** (as inserted on the changeover). 15
- (3) However, the person or organisation is taken to have been granted, on the changeover, and under **section 51B** (as inserted on the changeover), an approval to undertake assessments under **Part 2A** for non-violence programmes, but not also assessments for prescribed services (and each deemed approval under this clause as an assessor may be amended, suspended, or cancelled under that section accordingly). 20
- 7 Notifications under section 51G to service providers**
- (1) This clause applies to a person or an organisation who is a service provider and receives a notification under section 51G (as in force before the changeover) but, on the changeover, has not completed the duties under section 51H(a) and (b) (as in force before the changeover) to— 25
- (a) undertake an assessment of the respondent; and
- (b) determine whether there is an appropriate non-violence programme for the respondent to attend. 30
- (2) After the changeover,—
- (a) the notification continues to have effect as if it were a notification given under **section 51H** (as in force after the changeover) to the person or organisation as an assessor (as taken to have been approved under **clause 6**); and 35
- (b) the person or organisation must complete the duties under **section 51H(1)(a), (b), and (c)** (as in force after the changeover) accordingly; and

(e) the rest of **Part 2A** (as in force after the changeover) applies accordingly.

8 Direction under section 51E(3) can be made only if prescribed services specified

No direction under **section 51E(3)** can be made if no type or types of services is or are specified in regulations made under **section 127(aaa)**.

5

Schedule 1
Transitional, savings, and related provisions

s 16

Contents

Page

Part 1

Provisions relating to Act as enacted

Definitions

<u>1</u>	<u>Interpretation</u>	<u>201</u>
	<i>Existing proceedings generally</i>	
<u>2</u>	<u>Application, request, or proceeding made or begun, but not determined or completed, before changeover</u>	<u>201</u>
	<i>Existing orders and directions generally</i>	
<u>3</u>	<u>Order or direction in force on changeover</u>	<u>202</u>
	<i>Existing protection orders: standard conditions</i>	
<u>4</u>	<u>Existing protection orders: standard conditions</u>	<u>202</u>
	<i>Interim care and contact orders</i>	
<u>5</u>	<u>Existing interim care and contact orders</u>	<u>203</u>
	<i>Existing property orders: enforcement</i>	
<u>6</u>	<u>Property orders in force on changeover</u>	<u>204</u>
	<i>Service providers, programmes, and prescribed services</i>	
<u>7</u>	<u>Approvals under section 51B of 1995 Act of service providers</u>	<u>204</u>
<u>8</u>	<u>Existing safety programmes</u>	<u>205</u>
<u>9</u>	<u>Existing non-violence programmes</u>	<u>205</u>
<u>10</u>	<u>Notifications under section 51G of 1995 Act to service providers</u>	<u>205</u>
<u>11</u>	<u>Direction under section 188(3) can be made only if prescribed services specified</u>	<u>206</u>
	<i>Overseas protection orders</i>	
<u>12</u>	<u>Enforcement of New Zealand orders overseas</u>	<u>206</u>
<u>13</u>	<u>Enforcement of foreign protection orders</u>	<u>206</u>

*Public registers not publishing identifying information related to
protected person*

<u>14</u>	<u>Applications for directions incomplete on changeover</u>	<u>206</u>
<u>15</u>	<u>Existing directions</u>	<u>207</u>
<u>16</u>	<u>Existing complaints to Privacy Commissioner</u>	<u>207</u>
	<i>Regulations</i>	
<u>17</u>	<u>Domestic Violence (General) Regulations 1996</u>	<u>207</u>
<u>18</u>	<u>Domestic Violence (Public Registers) Regulations 1998</u>	<u>207</u>

Part 1

Provisions relating to Act as enacted

Definitions

1 Interpretation

In this **Part**,—

5

1995 Act means the Domestic Violence Act 1995

changeover means the commencement, on **1 July 2019**, of **Part 1 of the Family and Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017**.

Existing proceedings generally

2 Application, request, or proceeding made or begun, but not determined or completed, before changeover

10

(1) This clause applies to any application, request, or proceeding made or begun under the 1995 Act, but not determined or completed, before the changeover.

(2) After the changeover, the application, request, or proceeding must be determined or completed under the 1995 Act as if **Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017** had not been enacted.

15

Example

Property order enforcement proceedings begun under section 54(2), 58(2), 64(2), or 68(2) of the 1995 Act, but not determined or completed, before the changeover must, after the changeover, be completed as if **Part 5 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017** had not been enacted.

20

(3) However, if the determination or completion of the application, request, or proceeding includes the making of an order or a direction under the 1995 Act (other than an order or a direction made on an interlocutory application), **clauses 3, 4, 5, and 6** apply to the order or direction as if it were made under the 1995 Act before, and were in force on, the changeover.

25

*Existing orders and directions generally***3 Order or direction in force on changeover**

- (1) This clause applies to an order or a direction made under the 1995 Act before, and in force on, the changeover (for example, an order referred to in **clause 5 or 13**). 5
- (2) After the changeover, the order or direction—
- (a) is not subject to the 1995 Act as in force immediately before the changeover; but
- (b) is subject to, continues in effect under, may be varied, discharged, or enforced under, and (if a temporary order) may be replaced by a final order under, **Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017**. 10
- (3) In particular, if the order is a protection order, the following apply to it whether it is made before or after **16 November 2011**, **1 July 2019**, or both:
- (a) **section 86** (Protection of people other than applicant: child of applicant's family): 15
- (b) **section 88** (Protection of people other than applicant: effect of applicant's death).
- (4) This clause—
- (a) applies as if the order or direction were made under any power in **Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017** that, with or without modification, replaces, or that corresponds to, the power under which the order or direction was made; and 20
- (b) applies even if the order or direction can no longer be made (in the same way, or at all) under **that Part**; and 25
- (c) allows the order or direction to be enforced under **that Part** only in respect of breaches that occur after the changeover; and
- (d) is subject to **clause 5** (Existing interim care and contact orders), **clause 8** (Existing safety programmes), and **clause 9** (Existing non-violence programmes). 30

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 16(6)

*Existing protection orders: standard conditions***4 Existing protection orders: standard conditions**

- (1) This clause applies to a protection order made under the 1995 Act before, and in force on, the changeover. 35
- (2) The order—
- (a) is not subject to the standard conditions and exceptions in sections 19 and 20 of the 1995 Act (as repealed on the changeover); but

- (b) is subject to the standard conditions and exceptions in **sections 90 to 96 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017.**
- (3) **Subclause (2)(b)** is subject to any contrary special conditions of the order.
- (4) A giving or withdrawal, before the changeover, of a person's express consent to contact that creates an exception to, suspends, or revives a standard condition or special condition of the order continues in force as if it were a giving or cancelling by that person of consent under **section 91 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017.** 5
- (5) The order— 10
- (a) is not subject to the power to discharge in section 47 of the 1995 Act (as in force immediately before the changeover); but
- (b) is subject to the power to discharge in **section 109 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017.**
- (6) This clause does not limit the generality of **clause 3.** 15

Interim care and contact orders

5 Existing interim care and contact orders

- (1) This clause applies to an interim order made under section 28B(2)(a) or (b) of the 1995 Act before, and in force on, the changeover.
- (2) After the changeover, the order— 20
- (a) continues as if it were made under **section 105(2)(a) or (b) of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017;** and
- (b) may, in proceedings under the Care of Children Act 2004 that relate to that interim order, be varied, or discharged, or replaced with a further interim parenting order or with a final parenting order; but 25
- (c) ceases to have effect as provided in **subclauses (5) and (6).**
- (3) The proceedings in **subclause (2)(b)** include any arising from an application—
- (a) made under the Care of Children Act 2004 for a parenting order; and
- (b) required, before the changeover, under section 28D(1) of the 1995 Act; and 30
- (c) made, but not determined or completed, before the changeover.
- (4) Proceedings specified in subclause (3) are, after the repeal, on the changeover, of section 28D(2) of the 1995 Act, subject to **section 106 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017.** 35
- (5) The order ceases to have effect (if it has not ceased to have effect sooner) on whichever of the following occurs first:
- (a) the date that is 1 year after the day on which the order is made;

- (b) the date that the child attains the age of 16 years.
- (6) However, the order does not cease to have effect under **subclause (5)(b)** if, on or after making the order, the Family Court in special circumstances—
- (a) ordered otherwise, before the changeover, under section 28C(b) of the 1995 Act; or 5
- (b) orders otherwise, after the changeover, under this paragraph.

Existing property orders: enforcement

6 Property orders in force on changeover

- (1) This clause applies to an order made under the 1995 Act before, and in force on, the changeover, that is— 10
- (a) an occupation order; or
- (b) a tenancy order; or
- (c) an ancillary furniture order.
- (2) The order may be enforced under **section 112 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017**, in respect of breaches that occur after the changeover, as if the order had been made with or after a related protection order. 15
- (3) This clause does not limit the generality of **clause 3**.

Service providers, programmes, and prescribed services

7 Approvals under section 51B of 1995 Act of service providers 20

- (1) This clause applies to an approval—
- (a) of a person or an organisation as a service provider; and
- (b) granted under section 51B of the 1995 Act before the changeover; and
- (c) in force (that is, not cancelled, even if suspended) on the changeover.
- (2) After the changeover, the approval is no longer one to undertake assessments under **subpart 7 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017**, but otherwise continues, and may be amended, suspended, or cancelled, as if it had been granted under **section 212 of that Part**. 25
- (3) However, the person or organisation is taken to have been granted, on the changeover, and under **section 212 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017**, an approval to undertake assessments under **Part 7 of that Part** for non-violence programmes, but not also assessments for prescribed services (and each deemed approval under this clause as an assessor may be amended, suspended, or cancelled under that section accordingly). 30 35

- 8 Existing safety programmes**
- (1) Provision by a service provider of a programme under section 51C of the 1995 Act begun, but not completed, before the changeover, must be completed under **section 187 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017.** 5
- (2) A request made under section 51C of the 1995 Act, but not determined or completed, before the changeover, must be determined under the 1995 Act as if **Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017** had not been enacted.
- (3) The resulting referral to a service provider, and determination by the Registrar of the number of safety programme sessions to be provided to a protected person by a service provider to whom a referral has been made, have effect as if they were a referral under **section 187(4) of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017.** 10
- 9 Existing non-violence programmes** 15
- (1) Provision by a service provider of a non-violence programme under the 1995 Act begun, but not completed, before the changeover, must be completed under **Part 7 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017.**
- (2) For the purposes of this clause, terms of attendance under section 51L of the 1995 Act must, after the changeover, be treated as if they were terms of attendance under **section 201(1) of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017.** 20
- 10 Notifications under section 51G of 1995 Act to service providers**
- (1) This clause applies to a person or an organisation who is a service provider and receives a notification under section 51G of the 1995 Act (as in force before the changeover) but, on the changeover, has not completed the duties under section 51H(a) and (b) of the 1995 Act (as in force before the changeover) to— 25
- (a) undertake an assessment of the respondent; and
- (b) determine whether there is an appropriate non-violence programme for the respondent to attend. 30
- (2) After the changeover,—
- (a) the notification continues to have effect as if it were a notification given under **section 191 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017** to the person or organisation as an assessor (as taken to have been approved under **clause 7**); and 35
- (b) the person or organisation must complete the duties under **section 192(a), (b), and (c) of that Part** (as in force after the changeover) accordingly; and

- (c) the rest of **subpart 7 of that Part** (as in force after the changeover) applies accordingly.

11 **Direction under section 188(3) can be made only if prescribed services specified**

No direction under **section 188(3) of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017** can be made if no type or types of services is or are specified in regulations made under **section 249(a) of that Part**.

5

Overseas protection orders

12 **Enforcement of New Zealand orders overseas**

10

- (1) This clause applies to a request under section 96(2) of the 1995 Act made, but not determined or completed, before the changeover.
- (2) After the changeover, the application must be determined or completed as if it were a request under **section 216(3) of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017**.

15

13 **Enforcement of foreign protection orders**

- (1) This clause applies to registration of a foreign protection order under the 1995 Act—
- (a) if the registration is done, and is not cancelled, before the changeover; and
- (b) whether or not the registered order has been varied under the 1995 Act.
- (2) After the changeover, the registration continues and may be cancelled, and the order may be varied or further varied, under **Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017**, as if it were registered under **Part 8 of that Part**.

20

25

Public registers not publishing identifying information related to protected person

14 **Applications for directions incomplete on changeover**

- (1) This clause applies to an application for a direction made to an agency under section 108 of the 1995 Act, but not determined or completed, before the changeover.
- (2) After the changeover, the application must be determined or completed under the 1995 Act as if **Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017** had not been enacted.
- (3) Any resulting direction must be treated as if were made under **section 232 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017**.

30

35

15 Existing directions

- (1) This clause applies to a direction made by an agency under Part 6 of the 1995 Act before, and in force on, the changeover.
- (2) After the changeover, the direction continues, and may expire or be revoked or cease to be in force, as if it had been made under **Part 9 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017.** 5

16 Existing complaints to Privacy Commissioner

- (1) This clause applies to any complaint investigation begun under section 118 of the 1995 Act, but not completed, before the changeover.
- (2) After the changeover, the complaint investigation must be completed under the 1995 Act as if **Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Amendment Act 2017** had not been enacted. 10

*Regulations***17 Domestic Violence (General) Regulations 1996**

- (1) This clause applies to the Domestic Violence (General) Regulations 1996 as in force immediately before the changeover. 15
- (2) Those regulations continue in force (as amended by **section 259(2)**), and may be amended, revoked, or replaced, as if they had been made under **section 249.**

18 Domestic Violence (Public Registers) Regulations 1998 20

- (1) This clause applies to the Domestic Violence (Public Registers) Regulations 1998 as in force immediately before the changeover.
- (2) Those regulations continue in force (as amended by **section 259(2)**), and may be amended, revoked, or replaced, as if they had been made under **sections 249 and 250.** 25

Schedule 2 Consequential amendments

s 72259

Part 1 Amendments to Acts

5

Arms Act 1983 (1983 No 44)

In the heading to section 27A, replace “**Domestic violence**” with “**Family violence**”.

In section 27A, replace “Without limiting the generality of sections 24 and 27, it is hereby declared that a commissioned officer of Police may, under either or both of those sections,” with “A commissioned officer of Police may, under either or both of sections 24 and 27,”. 10

In section 27A(a), replace “Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995** **Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

In section 27A, insert as subsection (2): 15

(2) **Subsection (1)** declares the effect of, and does not limit, sections 24 and 27.

~~Aviation Crimes Act 1972 (1972 No 137)~~

~~In section 2(1), definition of **act of violence**, paragraph (a), after “194,”, insert “**194A**,”.~~

~~In section 2(1), definition of **act of violence**, paragraph (b), after “189,”, insert “**189A**,”.~~ 20

Child Support Act 1991 (1991 No 142)

In section 9(8), definition of **violence**, replace “section 3 of the Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**section 3 of the Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995** **section 9 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”. 25

Children, Young Persons, and Their Families (Oranga Tamariki) Legislation Act 2017 (2017 No 31)

In section 17, new section 14AA(2)(b) (if it is not in force on the commencement of this item), replace “domestic violence (within the meaning of section 3 of the Domestic Violence Act 1995)” with “family violence (within the meaning of **section 3 of the Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995** **section 9 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**)”. 30

In section 41, new section 65A(2)(b) (if it is not in force on the commencement of this item), replace “domestic relationship with that child or young person (within the meaning of section 4 of the Domestic Violence Act 1995)” with “family relationship with that child or young person (within the meaning of ~~section 4 of the~~ **Family and** 35

Children, Young Persons, and Their Families (Oranga Tamariki) Legislation Act 2017 (2017 No 31)—continued

~~Whānau Violence Act 1995~~ section 12 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017”.

In section 41, new section 66F, definition of **information relevant to the safety or well-being of a child or young person**, paragraph (b) (if it is not in force on the commencement of this item), replace “domestic relationship (as defined in section 2 of the Domestic Violence Act 1995)” with “family relationship (within the meaning of section 4 of the **~~Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995~~ section 12 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**)”.

5

District Court Act 2016 (2016 No 49)

In Schedule 1, Part B, column headed “**Description**”, paragraph (2)(a), replace “Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**~~Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995~~ Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

10

Electoral Act 1993 (1993 No 87)

In section 115(2)(a), replace “Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**~~Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995~~ Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

15

Employment Relations Act 2000 (2000 No 24)

In section 69AA(a), replace “domestic” with “family”.

In section 69AAA, definition of **additional terms that need variation**, paragraph (d)(ii), replace “domestic” with “family”.

20

In section 69AAA, definition of **child**, replace “section 2 of the Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**~~section 8 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017~~ section 8 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

In section 69AAA, repeal the definitions of **domestic violence** and **person affected by domestic violence**.

25

In section 69AAA, insert in their appropriate alphabetical order:

family violence has the meaning given to it in **~~section 9 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017~~ section 9 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**

person affected by family violence means a person who is 1 or both of the following:

30

(a) a person against whom any other person inflicts, or has inflicted, family violence:

(b) a person with whom there ordinarily or periodically resides a child against whom any other person inflicts, or has inflicted, family violence

In section 69AAA, definition of **request**, paragraph (b), replace “domestic” with “family”.

35

Employment Relations Act 2000 (2000 No 24)—*continued*

In section 69AAA, definition of **working arrangements**, paragraph (d), replace “domestic” with “family”.

In the heading to Part 6AB, replace “domestic” with “family”.

In section 69AB(a) and (c), replace “domestic” in each place with “family”.

In section 69ABA, definition of **additional terms that need variation**, paragraph (d)(ii), replace “domestic” with “family”. 5

In section 69ABA, definition of **child**, replace “section 2 of the Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**section 8 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

In section 69ABA, repeal the definitions of **domestic violence** and **person affected by domestic violence**. 10

In section 69ABA, insert in their appropriate alphabetical order:

family violence has the meaning given to it in **section 9 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**

person affected by family violence means a person who is 1 or both of the following: 15

(a) a person against whom any other person inflicts, or has inflicted, family violence:

(b) a person with whom there ordinarily or periodically resides a child against whom any other person inflicts, or has inflicted, family violence 20

In section 69ABB(1) and (2), replace “domestic” in each place with “family”.

In section 69ABC(d), replace “domestic” with “family”.

In section 69ABE(2), replace “domestic” with “family”.

In the heading to section 69ABEA, replace “domestic” with “family”.

In section 69ABEA(1), replace “domestic” with “family”. 25

In section 69J(2)(a)(i), replace “domestic” with “family”.

In section 103(1)(da), replace “domestic” with “family”.

In the heading to section 108A, replace “domestic” with “family”.

In section 108A(1), replace “domestic” with “family”.

In section 108A(1) and (2), replace “domestic” in each place with “family”. 30

In the heading to section 111, replace “domestic” with “family”.

In the heading to section 123(1)(d), replace “domestic” with “family”.

In Schedule 1AA, Part 2, cross-heading above clause 6, replace “domestic” with “family”.

In Schedule 1AA, Part 2, heading to clause 6, replace “domestic” with “family”. 35

In Schedule 1AA, Part 2, clause 6, replace “domestic” with “family”.

Employment Relations Act 2000 (2000 No 24)—*continued*

In Schedule 1AA, Part 2, cross-heading above clause 7, replace “domestic” with “family”.

In Schedule 1AA, Part 2, heading to clause 7, replace “domestic” with “family”.

In Schedule 1AA, Part 2, clause 7, replace “domestic” with “family”.

Family Court Act 1980 (1980 No 161)

5

In section 11D(h), replace “Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995** **Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

Repeal section 12A(2)(e).

After section 12A(2)(f), insert:

10

(fa) **Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995** **Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**:

After section 12A(3)(d), insert:

(da) the District Court hearing a proceeding under ~~Part 6A~~ **Part 3** (Police safety orders) of the **Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995** **Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**:

15

Repeal section 16A(4)(f).

After section 16A(4)(h), insert:

(ha) the **Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995** **Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**:

20

Repeal section 16D(1)(a)(iv).

After section 16D(1)(a)(v), insert:

(va) ~~section 81(1)(b) of the Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995~~ **section 166(1)(b) of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**:

25

(vb) ~~section 81(1)(ba) of the Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995~~ **section 166(1)(c) of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**:

Repeal section 16D(1)(b)(iv).

After section 16D(1)(b)(v), insert:

30

(va) ~~section 81(1)(a) of the Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995~~ **section 166(1)(a) of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**:

Family Dispute Resolution Act 2013 (2013 No 79)

In section 4, repeal the definition of **domestic violence**.

35

In section 4, insert in its appropriate alphabetical order:

Family Dispute Resolution Act 2013 (2013 No 79)—*continued*

family violence has the meaning given to it in **section 3** of the **Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995****section 9 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**

In section 12(1)(b), replace “domestic violence” with “family violence”.

Harassment Act 1997 (1997 No 92)

5

In section 6(2)(b), replace “domestic violence legislation” with “family violence legislation”.

In section 9(4), replace “domestic relationship” with “family relationship”.

In section 9(5), replace “**domestic relationship** has the same meaning as it has in the Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**family relationship** has the same meaning as it has in the **Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995****Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

10

Holidays Act 2002 (2003 No 129)

In section 3(e), replace “domestic” in each place with “family”.

In section 4(2)(b)(i), replace “domestic” with “family”.

15

In section 5(1), repeal the definitions of **domestic violence**, **domestic violence leave**, and **person affected by domestic violence**.

In section 5(1), insert in their appropriate alphabetical order:

family violence has the meaning given to it in **section 9 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**

20

family violence leave means paid family violence leave provided under **Part 5 of Part 2**

person affected by family violence has the meaning given to it by section 72B

In section 5(1), definition of **in advance**, paragraph (c), replace “domestic” in each place with “family”.

25

In section 5(1), definition of **leave pay**, replace “domestic” with “family”.

In section 9(1) and (2), replace “domestic” with “family”.

In section 9A(1), replace “domestic” with “family”.

In section 12(1), (3)(d), and (3A), replace “domestic” with “family”.

In section 14(a)(iii), replace “domestic” with “family”.

30

In section 16(2)(a)(i) and (v), replace “domestic” with “family”.

In the heading to section 37A, replace “**domestic**” with “**family**”.

In section 37A(1) and (2), replace “domestic” in each place with “family”.

In the heading to section 38, replace “**domestic**” with “**family**”.

In section 38(1)(b)(iv) and (2)(c), replace “domestic” in each place with “family”.

35

Holidays Act 2002 (2003 No 129)—continued

- In the heading to section 39, replace “domestic” with “family”.
- In section 39(1)(c), replace “domestic” with “family”.
- In the heading to section 61A, replace “domestic” with “family”.
- In section 61A(1)(c) and (2)(a), replace “domestic” with “family”.
- In the heading to subpart 5 of Part 2, replace “Domestic” with “Family”. 5
- In section 72A, replace “domestic” in each place with “family”.
- In the heading to section 72B, replace “domestic” with “family”.
- In section 72B(1), replace “domestic” with “family”.
- In section 72B(1)(a) and (b), replace “domestic” in each place with “family”.
- In section 72B(2), replace “section 2 of the Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**section 8 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”. 10
- In the cross-heading above section 72C, replace “domestic” with “family”.
- In the heading to section 72C, replace “domestic” with “family”.
- In section 72C and 72C(a), replace “domestic” in each place with “family”.
- In the heading to section 72D, replace “domestic” with “family”. 15
- In section 72D(1) and (3)(a) and (b), replace “domestic” with “family”.
- In section 72D(2), replace “Domestic” with “Family”.
- In the heading to section 72E, replace “domestic” with “family”.
- In section 72E and 72E(a), replace “domestic” with “family”.
- In the heading to section 72F, replace “Domestic” with “Family”. 20
- In section 72F, replace “domestic” with “family”.
- In the heading to section 72G, replace “domestic” with “family”.
- In section 72G, replace “domestic” in each place with “family”.
- In the heading to section 72H, replace “domestic” with “family”.
- In section 72H(a) and (b), replace “domestic” with “family”. 25
- In the cross-heading above section 72I, replace “domestic” with “family”.
- In the heading to section 72I, replace “domestic” with “family”.
- In section 72I(1), (3), and (4), replace “domestic” with “family”.
- In the heading to section 72J, replace “domestic” with “family”.
- In section 72J(1) and (2), replace “domestic” with “family”. 30
- In section 74(2), replace “domestic” with “family”.
- In section 75(2)(da), replace “domestic” with “family”.
- In section 81(2)(g) and (h), replace “domestic” with “family”.
- In section 83(1)(b) and (4)(b), replace “domestic” with “family”.

Holidays Act 2002 (2003 No 129)—continued

In Schedule 1AA, Part 2, cross-heading above clause 4, replace “domestic” with “family”.

In Schedule 1AA, Part 2, heading to clause 4, replace “domestic” with “family”.

In Schedule 1AA, Part 2, clause 4, replace “domestic” with “family”.

Human Rights Act 1993 (1993 No 82)

5

In section 21A(1)(a), replace “domestic” with “family”.

In the heading to section 62A, replace “domestic” with “family”.

In section 62A(1), replace “domestic” with “family”.

Replace section 62A(4) with:

(4) For the purposes of this section,— 10

child has the meaning given to it in **section 8 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**

family violence has the meaning given to it in **section 9 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**

person affected by family violence means a person who is 1 or both of the following: 15

(a) a person against whom any other person is inflicting, or has inflicted, family violence:

(b) a person with whom there ordinarily or periodically resides a child against whom any other person is inflicting, or has inflicted, family violence. 20

In section 62A(5), replace “domestic” in each place with “family”.

In Schedule 1AA, Part 2, cross-heading above clause 3, replace “domestic” with “family”.

In Schedule 1AA, Part 2, heading to clause 3, replace “domestic” with “family”. 25

In Schedule 1AA, Part 2, clause 3, replace “domestic” with “family”.

Income Tax Act 2007 (2007 No 97)

In section HC 36(1)(b)(iii), replace “section 2 of the Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “section 2 of the **Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995** **section 8 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”. 30

Land Transfer Act 1952 (1952 No 52)

In section 156F(3), replace “Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995**”.

Land Transfer Act 2017 (2017 No 30)

In section 40(5)(a), replace “~~Part 6 of the Domestic Violence Act 1995~~” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995 Part 9 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

In section 82(3), replace “~~Domestic Violence Act 1995~~” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995 Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”. 5

~~In Schedule 2, Part 1, delete the item relating to the Domestic Violence Act 1995 (if that item is not in force on the commencement of this item).~~

~~In Schedule 2, Part 1 (if the item relating to the Domestic Violence Act 1995 is not in force on the commencement of this item), insert in its appropriate alphabetical order:~~ 10

Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995 (1995 No 86)

~~In section 2, definition of **dwellinghouse**, **paragraph (a)**, replace “section 121A of the Land Transfer Act 1952” with “section 122 of the Land Transfer Act 2017”.~~

Legal Services Act 2011 (2011 No 4)

In section 4(1), definition of **civil proceedings**, paragraph (a), replace “~~Domestic Violence Act 1995~~” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995 Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”. 15

In section 4(1), definition of **specified application**, paragraph (f)(i), replace “a protection order under Part 2 of the Domestic Violence Act 1995, or an order relating to property under Part 3 of that Act” with “a protection order under Part 2 of the **Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995 Part 4 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**, or an order relating to property under Part 3 of that Act **Part 5 of that Part**”. 20

In section 10(6)(b), replace “domestic violence” with “family violence (as defined in **section 3 of the Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995 section 9 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**)”. 25

In the heading to section 19, replace “~~Domestic Violence Act 1995~~” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995 Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

In section 19(1), replace “a protection order under Part 2, or an order relating to property under Part 3, of the Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “a protection order under Part 2 **Part 4**, or an order relating to property under Part 3 **Part 5**, of the **Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995 Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”. 30

In section 19(4), replace “~~Domestic Violence Act 1995~~” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995 Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”. 35

In Schedule 1, clause 4(6)(a), replace “~~Domestic Violence Act 1995~~” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995 Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

Legal Services Act 2011 (2011 No 4)—continued

In Schedule 2, repeal the item relating to the Domestic Violence Act 1995.

In Schedule 2, insert in its appropriate alphabetical order:

~~Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995~~ Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017

~~Maritime Crimes Act 1999 (1999 No 56)~~

5

In section 2, definition of **act of violence**, paragraph (a), after “194,” insert “**194A**,”.

In section 2, definition of **act of violence**, paragraph (b), after “189,” insert “**189A**,”.

Oranga Tamariki Act 1989 (1989 No 24)

In section 14AA(2)(b) (if it is in force on the commencement of this item), replace “domestic violence (within the meaning of section 3 of the Domestic Violence Act 1995)” with “family violence (within the meaning of **section 9 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**)”.

10

In section 65A(2)(b) (if it is in force on the commencement of this item), replace “domestic relationship with that child or young person (within the meaning of section 4 of the Domestic Violence Act 1995)” with “family relationship with that child or young person (within the meaning of section **12 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**)”.

15

In section 66F, definition of **information relevant to the safety or well-being of a child or young person**, paragraph (b) (if it is in force on the commencement of this item), replace “domestic relationship (as defined in section 2 of the Domestic Violence Act 1995)” with “family relationship (within the meaning of section **12 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**)”.

20

25

In section 158, replace “Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995** **Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

In Schedule 1, clause 3A(a)(iii), replace “domestic violence” with “family violence (as defined in **section 9 of the Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**)”.

30

Privacy Act 1993 (1993 No 28)

In Schedule 2A, item relating to the Approved Information Sharing Agreement for Improving Public Services for Vulnerable Children dated 25 June 2015, fifth column, paragraph (l), replace “domestic violence” with “or family violence”.

In Schedule 5, table relating to Police records, item relating to firearms licences, third column, replace “Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995** **Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

35

Privacy Act 1993 (1993 No 28)—*continued*

In Schedule 5, table relating to Police records, item relating to protection orders, second column, replace “Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995****Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

Property (Relationships) Act 1976 (1976 No 166)

After section 28D, insert:

5

28E Part 1 of Family Violence Legislation Act 2017 does not limit or affect powers to make orders

Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017 does not limit or affect the power of a court to make an order (including an order made on an application without notice) under section 27 or section 28 or section 28B or section 28C or section 33 of this Act.

10

Compare: 1995 No 86 s 128

Protection of Personal and Property Rights Act 1988 (1988 No 4)

In section 10(1), delete “, subject to subsection (2),”.

In section 10(1)(i), after “the District Court”, insert “or the Family Court”.

15

After section 10(1), insert:

(1A) Subsection (1) is subject to subsections (2) and **(2B)**.

After section 10(2), insert:

(2A) No order under section 10(1)(i) may be applied for by any person, or made by the court, solely for the purpose of the commencement of proceedings under the **Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995****Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**.

20

(2B) **Subsection (2A)** overrides any contrary provisions of this Act.

Search and Surveillance Act 2012 (2012 No 24)

In section 18(2)(c), replace “Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995****Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

25

Senior Courts Act 2016 (2016 No 48)

In Schedule 2, Part B, column headed “Description”, paragraph (2)(a), replace “Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995****Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

30

Social Security Act 1964 (1964 No 136)

Replace section 70A(9) with:

(9) For the purposes of this section, **violence** has the same meaning as in **sections 3(2), 3A, and 3B of the Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995****sec-**

35

Social Security Act 1964 (1964 No 136)—*continued*

tions 9(2), 10, and 11 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017.

Social Security Act 2018 (2018 No 000)

Replace section 193(2) with:

(2) **In subsection (1)(c), violence has the same meaning as in sections 9(2), 10, and 11 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017.**

Summary Offences Act 1981 (1981 No 113)

In section 6A(3)(a), replace “Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995****Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

In section 6A(3)(b)(i), replace “domestic relationship (as defined by section 4 of that Act)” with “family relationship (as defined by ~~section 4 of that Act~~**section 12 of that Part**)”.

In section 6A(3)(b)(ii), replace “domestic relationship” with “family relationship”.

Victims’ Orders Against Violent Offenders Act 2014 (2014 No 45)

In section 7(2)(a), replace “Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995****Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

In section 7(4), replace “~~section 2 of the Domestic Violence Act 1995~~” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995****section 8 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

Victims’ Rights Act 2002 (2002 No 39)

In section 4, repeal the definition of **domestic violence**.

In section 4, insert in its appropriate alphabetical order:

family violence has the meaning given in **section 3 of the Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995****section 9 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**

In section 4, definition of **victim**, paragraph (b)(iii), replace “domestic violence” with “family violence”.

Part 2

Amendments to legislative instruments

Care of Children (Appointment of Additional Guardian by Parents) (Forms) Rules 2005 (SR 2005/97)

In the Schedule, form 1, paragraphs 3(1) and (2) and 4, replace “Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

Care of Children (Counselling) Regulations 2013 (SR 2013/432)

In regulation 6(f)(i), replace “domestic violence” with “family violence”.

Criminal Procedure (Transfer of Information) Regulations 2013 (SR 2013/177) 10

In regulation 3(1), definition of **associated respondent**, replace “domestic violence” with “family violence”.

In regulation 3(1), definition of **associated respondent**, replace “section 2 of the Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995section 8 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

In regulation 3(1), revoke the definitions of **domestic violence**, **domestic violence offence**, and **domestic violence proceeding**.

In regulation 3(1), insert in their appropriate alphabetical order:

family violence has the same meaning as in **section 3 of the Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995section 9 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**

family violence offence means an offence against any enactment (other than the **Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**) in any case where—

- (a) the offence is committed— 25
- (i) by a person against whom a protection order is in force, or in respect of whom proceedings on an application for a protection order are pending, at the time the offence is committed; and
 - (ii) against any person who is a protected person (within the meaning of that Act) under that protection order, or whom that application 30 seeks to make a protected person, as the case may be; and

- (b) the offence consists of or includes conduct that is family violence

family violence proceeding means a proceeding in the Family Court under the **Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017** in which an application for a protection order— 35

- (a) is pending; or
- (b) has been granted

Criminal Procedure (Transfer of Information) Regulations 2013 (SR 2013/177)—
continued

In regulation 3(1), definition of **protection order**, replace “section 2 of the Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995section 8 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

In regulation 3(1), definition of **relevant court**, paragraph (a), replace “an offence against section 49 of the Domestic Violence Act 1995 or a domestic violence offence” with “an offence against section ~~49~~ of the **Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995section 112 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017** or a family violence offence”.

In regulation 3(1), definition of **respondent**, replace “domestic violence proceeding” with “family violence proceeding”.

In regulation 4(1), replace “section 49 of the Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995section 112 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

In the heading to regulation 5, replace “**domestic violence offences**” with “**family violence offences**”.

In regulation 5(1) and (2), replace “domestic violence offence” with “family violence offence”.

In the heading to regulation 7, replace “**domestic violence proceeding**” with “**family violence proceeding**”.

In regulation 7(1), replace the definition of **domestic relationship** with:

family relationship has the meaning given to it by ~~section 2 of the Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995~~**section 12 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**

In regulation 7(1), definition of **violence**, replace “section 3(2) of the Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995section 9(2) of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

In regulation 7(2), (3), and (4), replace “domestic violence proceeding” with “family violence proceeding”.

In regulation 7(2)(a)(i) and (b)(i), replace “section 49 of the Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995section 112 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

In the heading to regulation 7A, replace “**domestic violence proceeding**” with “**family violence proceeding**”.

In regulation 7A(1) and (2), replace “domestic violence proceeding” with “family violence proceeding”.

In the heading to regulation 7B, replace “**domestic violence proceeding**” with “**family violence proceeding**”.

Criminal Procedure (Transfer of Information) Regulations 2013 (SR 2013/177)—*continued*

In regulation 7B(1) and (2), replace “domestic violence proceeding” with “family violence proceeding”.

Domestic Violence (General) Regulations 1996 (SR 1996/150)

In regulation 1(1), replace “Domestic Violence” with “Family and Whānau Violence”.

After regulation 1, insert:

1A Renaming of these regulations, and references to their previous name

- (1) These regulations are the Domestic Violence (General) Regulations 1996 as renamed by the **Family and Whānau Violence Legislation Act 2017** **Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**.
- (2) After the commencement of this regulation, a reference in an enactment or in a document to the Domestic Violence (General) Regulations 1996 must, unless the context otherwise requires, be read as a reference to the Family and Whānau Violence (General) Regulations 1996.

In regulation 2(a), replace “Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995** **Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

In the Schedule, form 1, replace “*Sections 124A, 124B, Domestic Violence Act 1995*” with “*Sections 124A, 124B, **Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995** Sections 27, 28, **Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017***”.

In the Schedule, form 1, paragraph 9(b), replace “*section 14 of the Domestic Violence Act 1995*” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995** **section 79 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

In the Schedule, form 2, replace “*Section 124O(1)(a) and (2), Domestic Violence Act 1995*” with “*Section 124O(1)(a) and (2), **Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995** Section 51(1)(a) and (2), **Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017***”.

In the Schedule, form 3, replace “*Section 124L(3), Domestic Violence Act 1995*” with “*Section 124L(3), **Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995** Section 43(3), **Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017***”.

In the Schedule, form 3, paragraph 3, replace “*section 124N of the Domestic Violence Act 1995*” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995** **section 46 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

In the Schedule, form 4, replace “*Section 124M(1)(b) and (2), Domestic Violence Act 1995*” with “*Section 124M(1)(b) and (2), **Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995** Section 44(1)(b) and (2), **Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017***”.

Domestic Violence (General) Regulations 1996 (SR 1996/150)—continued

In the Schedule, form 5, replace “*Section 124M(3), Domestic Violence Act 1995*” with “~~*Section 124M(3), Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995*~~*Section 44(3), Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017*”.

In the Schedule, form 5, paragraph 2, replace “*section 124M(2) of the Domestic Violence Act 1995*” with “~~*Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995*~~*section 44(2) of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017*”.

In the Schedule, form 6, replace “*Section 124O(1)(b) and (2), Domestic Violence Act 1995*” with “~~*Section 124O(1)(b) and (2), Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995*~~*Section 51(1)(b) and (2), Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017*”.

In the Schedule, form 7, replace “*Section 124N(2)(b), Domestic Violence Act 1995*” with “~~*Section 124N(2)(b), Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995*~~*Section 46(2)(b), Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017*”.

In the Schedule, form 7, under the heading “**Person(s) protected by the order**”, replace “*a direction under section 16(2) of the Act*” with “*a direction under **section 87(1) of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017***”.

In the Schedule, form 7, heading to paragraph 1, replace “**domestic violence**” with “**family violence**”.

In the Schedule, form 7, under the heading “**Conditions of order**”, in the note to paragraph 2, replace “*Domestic Violence Act 1995*” with “~~*Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995*~~*Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017*”.

In the Schedule, form 7, under the heading “**Important information for respondent**”, and under the subheading “**Modification or discharge of this order**”, paragraph (a), replace “*domestic violence*” with “*family violence*”.

In the Schedule, form 7, under the heading “**Important information for protected persons**”, and under the subheading “**Modification or discharge of this order**”, paragraph (a), replace “*domestic violence*” with “*family violence*”.

Domestic Violence (Public Registers) Regulations 1998 (SR 1998/342)

In regulation 1(1), replace “*Domestic Violence*” with “~~*Family and Whānau Violence*~~”.

After regulation 1, insert:

1A Renaming of these regulations, and references to their previous name

- (1) These regulations are the Domestic Violence (Public Registers) Regulations 1998 as renamed by the ~~**Family and Whānau Violence Legislation Act 2017**~~**Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**.
- (2) After the commencement of this regulation, a reference in an enactment or in a document to the Domestic Violence (Public Registers) Regulations 1998 must,

Domestic Violence (Public Registers) Regulations 1998 (SR 1998/342)—continued

unless the context otherwise requires, be read as a reference to the Family and Whānau Violence (Public Registers) Regulations 1998.

In regulation 2(1), definition of **the Act**, replace “Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995****Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

5

In Schedule 2, form 1, replace “*Section 110, Domestic Violence Act 1995*” with “*Section 110, Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995*” **Section 233, Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

In Schedule 2, form 1, replace “*Part 6 of the Domestic Violence Act 1995*” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995****Part 9 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

10

In Schedule 2, form 2, replace “*Section 110(2), Domestic Violence Act 1995*” with “*Section 110(2), Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995*” **Section 233(2), Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

In Schedule 2, form 2, replace “*Part 6 of the Domestic Violence Act 1995*” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995****Part 9 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

15

Domestic Violence Rules 1996 (SR 1996/148)

Revoke.

Family Dispute Resolution Regulations 2013 (SR 2013/434)

20

In regulation 7(k)(i), replace “domestic violence” with “family violence”.

~~Hazardous Substances and New Organisms (Personnel Qualifications) Regulations 2001 (SR 2001/122)~~

In regulation ~~6B(1)(e)~~, replace “Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995**”.

25

Health and Safety at Work (Hazardous Substances) Regulations 2017 (LI 2017/131)

In regulation 6.7(1)(c), replace “Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995****Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

30

In regulation 7.2(1)(c), replace “Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “**Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995****Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

Privacy (Information Sharing Agreement for Improving Public Services for Vulnerable Children) Order 2015 (LI 2015/162)

35

In clause 3(1), revoke the definition of **domestic violence**.

Privacy (Information Sharing Agreement for Improving Public Services for Vulnerable Children) Order 2015 (LI 2015/162)—*continued*

In clause 3(1), insert in its appropriate alphabetical order:

family violence has the same meaning as in ~~section 3 of the Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995~~**section 9 of Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**

In clause 11(1)(l), replace “domestic violence” with “family violence”.

5

Sentencing Regulations 2002 (SR 2002/178)

In the Schedule, form 11AA, under the heading “**Conditions of order**”, heading to paragraph 1, replace “**domestic violence**” with “**family violence**”.

In the Schedule, form 11AA, under the heading “**Conditions of order**”, notes to paragraph 2, in the first note, replace “Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “~~Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995~~**Part 1 of the Family Violence Legislation Act 2017**”.

10

In the Schedule, form 11AA, under the heading “Important information for offender”, and under the subheading “**Modification or discharge of this order**”, in paragraph (a), replace “domestic violence” with “family violence”.

15

In the Schedule, form 11AA, under the heading “Important information for protected persons”, and under the subheading “**Modification or discharge of this order**”, in paragraph (a), replace “domestic violence” with “family violence”.

~~**Social Security (Exemptions under Section 105) Regulations 1998 (SR 1998/270)**~~

~~In regulation 2(1), definition of **family violence**, replace “domestic violence as that term is defined in section 3 of the Domestic Violence Act 1995” with “family violence as that term is defined in **section 3 of the Family and Whānau Violence Act 1995**”.~~

20

Legislative history

30 October 2018

Divided from Family and Whānau Violence Legislation Bill (Bill 247–2) as Bill 247–3A